

HOMOEOPATHY

In Cancer, Tumour, Warts, Ulcers, Papiloma, etc
[With 80 Clinical Cases]

by

Dr. Jiban Krishna Das

*M.A., L.L.B., Kavyalirtha, Ex-W.B.H.J.S., Ex-E.P.C.S.
Retd. Judge, Registered Homoeopath*

Dr. Pooja Singh (M.D.)

Dr. Subhrasankha Das (M.D.)

HOMOEOPATHY

IN CANCER, TUMOUR, WARTS, ULCERS, PAPILOMA ETC.
[WITH 80 CLINICAL CASES]

By

DR. JIBAN KRISHNA DAS

M.A., L.L.B., KAVYATIRTHA, EX-W.B.H.J.S., EX-E.P.C.S. (JUDICIAL)
RETD. JUDGE, REGISTERED HOMOEPATH

Published by :

Dr. (Mrs) ESHA GHOSH

M.B.B.S., (Cal.). PLAB (Eng)

Trained Anaesthetist

Dr. BIMAN KUMAR GHOSH

M.B.B.S., D.G.O., (Cal). F.P.A.

D.R.C.O.G., F.R.C.O.G., (London)

GC-196, Salt Lake City,

Calcutta-700 091

© : 337-2154

First Edition : Saraswati Puja (1st. February), 1998

All rights reserved by the author

Price (V.P.P. Charges Extra)
\$ 3.99 only
£ 2.99 only

Produced by :

K.S.P. Udyog

52, Aurobindo Sarani

Calcutta-700 005

Phone : 555-1103

**Dedicated to
All Lovers of Homoeopathy**

FOREWORD

It is really a great pleasure for me to write an introductory Foreword to both the English and Bengali versions of the book entitled HOMOEOPATHY IN CANCER (Wart, Ulcer, Papilloma and Tumour) by the Author Mr. Jiban Krishna Das, M.A., L.L.B., W.B.H.J.S. (Retd. Judge) Ex-East Pakistan Civil Service (Judicial). At the very outset I would like to take the opportunity of congratulating Dr. Das for the splendid work he has done on such a topical subject like 'CANCER.'

I know Dr. Das quite intimately and for a considerably long time not only as quite reputable personality in Higher Judicial Service but also as a reputable Amateur (without charging any fee from anybody so long he was in Govt. Service) HOMOEOPATH. Dr. Das, doubtless, had tremendous reserve of energy, tenacity, devotion and humanitarian propensities which urged him to utilise his spare time in learning and having training in Homeopathic system of Medicine from reputable Homeopathic Institutions.

I do hope the aforesaid 'BOOK' shall receive due appreciation not only from the Homoeopaths but also from the open-minded Medicalmen of other disciplines.

With good wishes.

Dr. P. R. Deb, B.A., M.B., Ph.D.
Hon'y Prof. of ANATOMY,
N.I.H. (National Institute of
Homoeopathy), S. L. City,
Cal-91. W.N.H.S. (Retd.),
Ex-Prof. and Head of the
Dept. of ANATOMY,
C.N.M.C.

CONTENTS

Preface

1.	Acetic Acid	...	1
2.	Alcohol	...	1
3.	Allium Cepa	...	1
4.	Alumen	...	1
5.	Alumina	...	1
6.	Anatherum	...	2
7.	Ammonium Carb	...	2
8(a).	Anilinum	...	2
8(b).	Angustura	...	2
9.	Anthracinum	...	2
10.	Antimonium Crudum	...	3
11.	Antimonium Muriaticum	...	3
12.	Antim Tart	...	3
13.	Apis Mel	...	3
14.	Apocynum Cannabinum	...	4
15.	Argentum Metallicum	...	4
16.	Argentum Nitricum	...	5
17.	Arnica Montana	...	5
18.	Arsenicum Album	...	6
19.	Arsenicum Lod	...	7
20.	Anatherum	...	8
21.	Anthracinum	...	8
22.	Arum Triphyllum	...	8
23.	Arsenic Kali (Kali Arsenicosum)	...	8
24.	Asafoetida	...	9
25.	Asterias Rubens	...	9
26.	Aurum Arseniosum	...	10
27.	Aurum Met	...	10

28.	Aurum Lodatum 4X	...	11
	Aurum Lodatum 6X	...	11
29.	Aurum Muriaticum	...	11
30.	Aurum Mur Natronatum	...	11
31.	Badiaga	...	11
32.	Baptisia Tinctoria	...	11
33.	Baryta Carb	...	12
34.	Baryta Iodide	...	13
35.	Baryta Mur-Leucorrhoea	...	13
36.	Belladonna	...	13
37.	Bellis Perennis	...	14
38.	Bismuth	...	14
39.	Borax	...	15
40.	Bromium	...	15
41.	Bryonia Album	...	16
42.	Bufo Rana	...	16
43.	Cadmium Phosphate	...	16
44.	Cadmium Sulph	...	16
45.	Calcarea Acetica	...	17
46.	Calcarea Ars	...	17
47.	Calcarea Carb	...	17
48.	Calcarea Fluor	...	18
49.	Calcarea Iod	...	19
50.	Calcarea Oxalica	...	19
51.	Calcarea Phos	...	20
52.	Calcarea Silicata	...	20
53.	Calcarea Sulph	...	20
54.	Calendula Officinalis	...	20
55.	Caltha Palustris	...	21
56.	Carbo Animalis	...	21
57.	Carbo Vegetabilis	...	22
58.	Carboneum Sulphuratum	...	23
59.	Carbolic Acid	...	24

60.	Carcinosin	...	25
61.	Carduus Marianus	...	25
62.	Castoreum	...	26
63.	Causticum	...	26
64.	Chamomilla	...	27
65.	Chelidonium Majus	...	27
66.	Choline	...	28
67.	Chimaphila Umbellata	...	28
68.	Cholesterinum	...	29
69.	Chromic Acid	...	29
70.	Cinnabaris	...	30
71.	Cinnamonum	...	30
72.	Cistus Canadensis	...	30
73.	Colocynth	...	31
74.	Condurango (or Cundurungo)	...	31
75.	Conium Maculatum	...	33
76.	Corydalis Formosa	...	34
77.	Crotalus Horridus	...	35
78.	Curarie	...	36
79.	Dulcmaria	...	36
80.	Echinacea	...	36
81.	Elaps Corallinus	...	37
82.	Eosin	...	37
83.	Eucalyptus Globulus	...	37
84.	Euphorbium	...	38
85.	Euphoribium Heterodox	...	38
86.	Euphrasia	...	38
87.	Ferrum Picricum	...	38
88.	Ferrum Metallicum	...	39
89.	Ferrum Phos	...	39
90.	Fluoric Acid	...	39
91.	Fuligoligni	...	39
92.	Galium Aparine	...	39

93.	Geranium Maculatum	...	40
94.	Graphites	...	40
95.	Guarana	...	42
96.	Hecla Lava or (Hekla Lava)	...	42
97.	Hepar Sulphur	...	42
98.	Hispidula Gaultheria	...	42
99.	Hydrastis Canadensis	...	43
100.	Hydrocotyle Asiatica	...	45
101.	Hypericum	...	46
102.	Iodine (or Iodium)	...	46
103.	Iodoformum	...	47
104.	Ipecae	...	47
105.	Jacea (Viole Tricolour)	...	47
106.	Kali Arsenicosum	...	47
107.	Kali Bichromicum	...	48
108.	Kali Carb	...	48
109.	Kalichlor	...	48
110.	Kali Cyanaticum	...	49
111.	Kali Iod	...	49
112.	Kali Mur	...	51
113.	Kali Phos	...	51
114.	Kali Sulph	...	51
115.	Kreosote	...	51
116.	Lac Caninum	...	53
117(a).	Lachesis	...	54
117(b).	Lapis Albus	...	56
118.	Lycopodium	...	57
119.	Magnesia Carb	...	58
120.	Magnesia Phos	...	58
121.	Malandrinum	...	59
122.	Medorrhinum	...	59
123.	Merc Sol	...	60
124.	Merc Vivus	...	61

125.	Mezerium	...	61
126.	Morphinum	...	61
127.	Murex Purpura	...	61
128.	Muriaticum Acidum	...	63
129.	Natrum Arseniciam	...	63
130.	Natrum Cacodylate	...	63
131.	Natrum Carb.	...	63
132.	Natrum Mur.	...	64
133.	Natrum-Silico-fluoricum	...	65
134.	Nectrianinim	...	65
135.	Nitric Acid	...	65
136.	Nux Vomica	...	67
137.	Nymphora Odorata	...	68
138.	Opium	...	68
139.	Ornithogalum	...	69
140.	Paraffinum	...	69
141.	Penicillin (Homoeopathic)	...	69
142.	Petroleum	...	70
143.	Phosphorus	...	70
144(a).	Phosphoric Acid	...	71
144(b).	Phytolacca Decandra	...	72
145(a).	Radium	...	73
145(b).	Radium iodide	...	74
146.	Ranunculus Sceleratus	...	74
147.	Ratanhia	...	74
148.	Rhus Tox	...	74
149.	Ruta	...	74
150.	Sabal Serrulata	...	75
151.	Sanguinaria Canadensis	...	75
152.	Sanicula	...	75
153.	Sarsapoarilla	...	76
154.	Scirrhinum	...	76
155.	Scrophularia Marylandica	...	76

156.	Scrophularia Nodosa	...	76
157.	Secale Cor.	...	76
158.	Sedum Acre	...	77
159.	Sedum Repens - S. alpestra	...	77
160.	Selenium	...	77
161.	Sempervivum Tectorum	...	77
162.	Sepia	...	77
163.	Silicea	...	79
164.	Spigelia Anthelma	...	81
165.	Staphysagria	...	82
166.	Stillingia Sylavatica	...	82
167.	Stramonium	...	83
168.	Strychnine Sulphate	...	83
169.	Sulphur	...	83
170.	Symphytum	...	84
171.	Syphilinum	...	84
172.	Tabacum	...	84
173.	Taraxacum	...	85
174.	Tarantula Cubensis	...	85
175.	Tarantula Hispanica	...	85
176.	Thiosinaminum	...	85
177.	Thalaspia Bursa Pastoris	...	85
178.	Thuja Occidentalis	...	86
179.	Thyroidinum	...	87
180.	Trifolium Pratense	...	88
181.	Trifolium Repens	...	88
182.	Trillium	...	88
183.	Trillin	...	88
184.	Ustillago	...	89
185.	Viburnum Prunifolium (folium)	...	89
186.	Veratrum Album	...	90
187.	Viscum Album	...	90
188.	X-Ray	...	90
189.	Zincum Metallicum	...	90

PREFACE

Cancer has been defined by Dr. B. R. Chugha, a well known cancer specialist Homoeopath of Bombay in the following words :—

“Under this term are generally included all malignant tumours, Sarcomata, as well as epitheliomata, that is to say, all new growths which have a tendency to persist and grow, which, as Gustava Roussy in his book on cancer says, are endowed with invasive and destructive properties, which give rise to metastases and which recur”.

Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity, H.M.B., D.C.L., has said in his book on cancer, that cancer is a malignant type of swelling and induration in the body. It commences slowly and proliferates. At the outset the patient does not experience any appreciable trouble. Gradually slight hardness appears in a gland, vein, cartilage or tissue of the body. Then it becomes larger gradually. After some days, inflammation, burning and pain set in. But there is no tendency to suppuration therein. Ultimately the hard swelling turns into a Phagedaena and bleeding from it starts and the patient succumbs.

Cancer is a terror of the present-day world. In ancient days it was in existence. But in the present day this disease is creating havoc in the world. Deaths caused by cancer are overwhelming at present and the rate of death due to cancer is terror-striking. Dr. E. H. Smalpage, M.B.C.H. (Syd), F.R.C.S. (Eng.) has described cancer as “the greatest scourge of modern civilization”. In his famous book on cancer he has further said, “No war in history has destroyed what cancer has destroyed in the last two decades alone”. The toll of human torment, destruction and misery cannot be computed. Men and women and children cry to God for knowledge to stem this awful scourge.

Many are of opinion that this dire disease is incurable and that even Lord Shiva is unable to cure this disease.

So when a person can know that he or she has been attacked with cancer, he or she becomes half-dead and is given up for lost by all and sundry. For most people are of opinion, “Cancer has no answer.”

Dr. Cyril Scot, Dr. E.H. Smalpage and other eminent and learned men consider cancer as a disease of civilization. Actually it seems to me that it is really so.

I do not know if according to Kavirajes and Hekims cancer is curable. So far as I know Allopaths have no suitable remedy for the cure of cancer although they claim that if cancer can be detected at an early stage and treated allopathically at that stage, cancer is curable.

I have read about the cure of cancer by Homoeopathic and Biochemic medicines in Homoeopathic and Biochemic books by stalwarts of Homoeopathy. I have witnessed partial cure of cases of cancer by Homoeopathic and Biochemic medicines. In much advanced cases (where complete cure is well-nigh impossible), relief of excruciating pain, can be given in many cases and death may be rendered painless with such medicines. Thus these medicines can make the patient's life longer and his death, if he cannot be fully cured, peaceful and painless.

No definite and unanimous verdict is available as to the cause of this dire disease although crores of rupees are spent by every country to discover the cause of cancer.

Many are of opinion that excessive smoking, chewing of betelnuts, chewing of tobacco leaves, consumption of food kept or cooked in aluminium utensils, drinking tea and coffee etc in excessive quantity, eating tinned food and coloured food, repeated vaccinations, alcoholism, consumption of meat, chronic constipation, etc. cause cancer. The late lamented cancer specialist Dr. B. R. Chugha of Bombay says in his book "Cancer And its Cure". The principal and underlying cause of cancer, however, is 'cold' and 'catarrh' caused by sycosis and often by constipation. So he has advised to avoid cold and catarrh in all possible ways.

Fraser Mackenzie in his book "Common Sense About Cancer" has mentioned aluminium as a principal cause of cancer. He says "It surreptitiously and slowly poisons the human system". In this connection I remember an article of late Dr. Bijoy Kumar Basu H.M.B., published about thirty years ago in the Bengali monthly journal "Hahnemann" and two articles by two foreigner Homoeopathic doctors which were published in the then "Hahnemannian Gleanings" (now extinct). The said three articles show that Aluminium has formidable destructive power upon human mind and human body, still due to modern civilization in every house, rich and poor, there is a galaxy of aluminium utensils. I don't know if men will discard these utensils and begin to use innocent utensils made of earth and porcelain etc. for their own benefit. I Think too much of spicy articles of food, hot and adulterated, fried in impure ghee, in dalda, adulterated or impure oil, are no less responsible for the cancer of the stomach. Dr. E. H.

Smalpage says cancer is the outcome of our old sodium habit, that is, our old habit of consuming too much sodium salt.

Dr. P. Banerjee of Mihijam has said in his book styled as "Adhunik Chikitsa" men and women and children who are subjected frequently to X-Ray are prone to invasion of cancer."

Dr. J. Ellis Barker of London says, "Treatment by Radium and X-Rays is dangerous. It very frequently leads to cancer. Radium and X-Ray workers have fallen victims to cancer in scores of cases" Dr. Cyril Scott says in his book "Victory Over Cancer".

"Prolonged treatment by X-Rays unquestionably increases the liability in cancer." Many experienced doctors are of opinion that many medicines and chemicals cause cancer.

In his book "Cancer is curable" Frazer Mackenzie says, "All chemicals and improper foods disturb the intricate balance of the secretion, causing faulty nutrition and disorder of metabolism. In a proportion of cases these degenerations culminate in cancer".

Mental causes like grief, anxiety and the like, physical excitements, ulcer caused by the contact of the sharp end of the teeth with the tongue, repeated use of vegetable oil in the body, long existence of a lump in the female breast, sudden haemorrhage from an internal organ during climacteric period or there-after, old ulcers of dysentery, existence of germs that cause diseases in the Oesophagus of large intestines, ill health due to traumatic causes, poisoning of blood from prolonged suffering from chronic headache, neuralgic pains, skin diseases, rheumatism and gout as well cause cancer. Sometimes cancer is hereditary. Many think that false or artificial teeth are the root cause of cancer of the gums. It is said excessive use of betel leaves and tobacco-leaves causes cancer of the mouth.

Dr. A. H. Grimmer, M.D. says, "My experience has been that there is not a case of cancer without a tubercular background. It grows on a tubercular soil. It is the miasms wherein the blending of all other miasm results".

Many patients of cancer have been completely cured by Homoeopathic and Biochemic medicines, many cancer patients have got relief from excruciating pains, and in many cases the cancer patients have escaped immediate death and lived for many years more than the period predicated and ultimately met with a painless or almost painless end. These facts have been given in various Homoeopathic books and journals.

Innumerable cures, of cases of cancer, their progress and their treatment with full success and partial success have been given in their books by some stalwarts of Homoeopathy such as Dr. R. T.

Cooper, Dr. J. Ellis Barker, Dr. Eli. G. Jones, Dr. Cyril Scott, Dr. Kent, Dr. Hering, Dr. Farrington, Dr. Clarke, Dr. Edmund Carleton, Dr. Burnett, Dr. J. G. Gilchrist, Dr. B. R. Chugha of Bombay, Dr. R. P. Patel of Andhra Pradesh, Dr. Sultan Alam M. Behari, Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity of West Bengal, Dr. Younan M.B., C.M. (Edin) Calcutta, Dr. Chandra Shekhar Kali L.M.S., M.D. of Calcutta and many others. Dr. Bhagwan Swarup Darbari of Allahabad, Dr. Mahima Ranjan Mukherji of West Bengal and Dr. Ajmal Hossain of West Bengal have given many cases of cure in their books on cancer.

Those who are inquisitive are referred to the books on cancer by the above mentioned reputed doctors most of whom are well known as cancer-specialists and Homoeopaths.

Their names and the names of their works are given in the Bibliography.

In this book I have included cancer cases, cases of benign tumours, cancerous ulcers, warts, polypi goitre etc. because in my opinion such growths are more or less related to cancer and I have heard from reliable sources that warts, papiloma and corns have turned into cancer and have killed some patients suffering therefrom.

In conclusion I humbly assert in such cases if the patient be under Homoeopathic and Biochemic treatment by experienced and expert doctors in most cases (if not all) cure may be expected and death will occur in rare cases. It may be big stalwarts of Homoeopathy have now and then failed to cure such cases. But mostly they have treated cancer cases and cancerous growths successfully. Hence it is always wise to firstly try Homoeopathy in such cases instead of running after the **willow-the wisp**.

The world famous Dr. J. C. Burnett of London treated and cured a large number of cancer and tumour cases.

He regretfully says in his "Curability of Tumours" about his sad experience.

"If you try and fail in curing cancer, you are laughed at ; if you try and succeed you are hated." I have experienced both and feelingly.

I shall deem all my labour duly rewarded, if this small book be of some use to the people at large and if the study of this booklet leads to the cure of any case of cancer, tumour, warts, ulcer, polypus etc.

Dr. Jiban Krishna Das

116, Ashokegarh, Calcutta-700 035

West Bengal

1st. February, 1998

Some Remedies for cancer and the like

1. Acetic Acid :

This medicine is very useful in cancer of the stomach. This medicine alone can dissolve the cells of cancer (vide Bennet's Physiology).

Its Characteristic symptoms are :

Salivation, water brash, acute burning in stomach, thereafter skin becomes cool and sweat in forehead, food is raised up by vomiting ; wind and painful eructation ; cold drinks aggravate.

It is useful in benign tumours as well. Dr. J. C. Burnett says :

"I have used it with advantage in cancer, but in principally as an external irritant notably in hepatic and pyloric indurations". (Vide Dr. Burnett's "Tumours of the Breast, P 66".)

In deep depression following surgical operation under anaesthesia, Acetic Acid is most useful. (It should not be repeated before 20/30 days).

2. Alcohol :

It reduces the pain of cancer, if given in highpotency (200th or 1000th potency).

3. Allium Cepa :

Ulcers on heels (from wearing shoes) Painful affection of fingers about nails.

4. Alumen :

This medicine is good for cancer of uterus and rectum. Cancer of breast faeces stony hard. No desire for stool for days. Cirrus induration.

5. Alumina :

Confused about self-identity. Time passes slowly. Suicidal tendency on seeing knives or sharp instruments or blood. Aluminium poison enters the system as a result of using aluminium utensils, consequent upon the user of aluminium utensils the following ailments crop up gradually, viz., constipation ; locomotor ataxy i.e., paralytic condition of the legs ; constriction of the oesophagus ;

Dr. J. Ellis Barker of London has advised that Aluminium 200 should be taken at intervals (vide his books on Cancer and "New life for old", "My Testament of healing" etc.). The aluminium patient is fond of eating earth, chalk, plaster of walls, ashes, burnt coal, charcoal, and other indigestible things.

6. Anatherum :

Herpes, ulcers, tumour on the skull, wart-like growth on the eye-brow, boils and tumours, on the tip of the nose. It is an excellent remedy for skin diseases.

Scirrhus-like swelling of cervix. Breasts are swollen, indurated, nipples excoriated induration and swelling in many parts of body and they later on suppurate glands are inflamed.

Diseased and deformed nails. Abscesses, boils, Erysipelas, pruritus.

7. Ammonium carb :

Angry ulcer with white discharge, pain of ulcer is ameliorated by pressure. Amelioration by keeping the sick limb aloft.

8. (a) Anilinum :

Pain in penis and scrotum with swelling. Tumours of the urinary passages.

8. (b) Angustura :

Ulcer perforating the bone—ulcer in the knee-joint, ulcer in the bone of the arm ; caries of the spine which is aggravated in bed and by rubbing.

9. Anthracinum :

It is a nosode. Its action on septic inflammation, carbuncles and malignant ulcers, boils and boil-like eruptions, terrible burning, bubo, etc is wonderful. It destroys cellular tissues. It causes swelling of glands. It is oedematous. It causes septicemia, Erysipelas, black and blue blisters, gangrenous parotitis, Gangrene, foul secretion, succession of boils.

Whitlow is also cured by Anthracinum. Phagedenic ulcers are cured by this remedy. It burn like fire. Malignant pustules are caused by anthracin. Black or blue blisters are caused by it, such pustules

and blisters often cause death in a day or two. Should Arsenic fail in the aforesaid diseases Anthracinum should be thought of.

10. Antimonium Crudum :

Tumours and blisters as if from stings of insects-Fistulous deep and flat spongy ulcers with itching and pricking, aggravated by bathing and getting heated near fire, scanty discharge.

Ulcers breaking out around a wart (Dr. Edmund Carleton).

11. Antimonium Muriaticum :

This medicine has been used in cancer of the lower lip—symptoms indicating this medicine are as follows :— stupor, insensibility, collapse and cold, clammy surface. Pupils inactive, eyes sunken, lustreless. Nausea, Vomiting, burning pains in throat and stomach ;

Like Conium, ineffectual urging to stool and cancer of lower lip. Mucus membranes destroyed.

12. Antim Tart :

Penetrating broad and deep sloughing malignant ulcers with hectic fever. (Dr. S. Alam M. Bihari).

"On the tips of the fingers and toes small ulcers, not very deep, little discharge and not much pain, they spread and destroy one joint after another, and one phalanx after another falls off, finally hands and feet are separated in their joints ; a slight redness around the ulcers. Leprosy of the society Isles". (Guiding Symptoms 1, P. 397).

(Quoted by Dr. Edmund Carleton M. D.)

13. Apis Mel :

This remedy is useful in scirrhus or open cancer of the breast with stinging, burning pains following old cases of mastitis. The skin becomes dark and pale. Discharge is light yellow, cannot bear heat.

Apis works slowly. So it should not be rapidly changed. If the force of urine is increased, it should be understood that it is acting favourably. Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A .M., M.D. is of opinion that Apis Mel is useful in stinging and burning breast cancer accompanied with

scanty urine and pain in ovary. Dr. Raue M.D., says Apis Mel gives relief in excruciating pain in the intestines.

Of this remedy, Dr. I. S. Gilchrist M.D., of Detroit, Michigan, in his "Tumours ; their Etiology and Curability" says :

Apis Mel :- I have frequently benefited, it not cured, various malignant and semimalignant growths with the following symptoms ; small ulcers with a gray slough, deep, and running into one another, pain, burning, itching or stinging ; sharp stinging pain in the ulcer or tumour, pus is of a light yellow colour, and scanty, erysipelatous inflammation of the surrounding skin ; dark purple colour of old scars ; thirst is either absent or increased for small quantities.

Worse in the morning; also from warmth?

"Better from cold water and pressure, left side".

"Has been used in many varieties of tumour, perhaps with a special adaptibility to **cystic formations**.

I have used it in a number of cases of cancerous ulceration with good results a number of times. (Potency IX or higher).

Dr. Garnsey of Batavia, Ill., reports a case cured in which he used Apis and Apocynum can in alternation..... In Helmuth's Surgery, P 1181, a case is reported cured with the same remedy in alternation with Arsenic, reported by Dr. Craig."

In Apis, there are symptoms of tumour or open cancer, nipples are everted, and there is stinging pain therein.

14. **Apocynum Cannabinum—**

It acts as a solvent in adenoid growths in the breasts (local application) ; this is to be applied on the affected breast with lanolin thrice daily.

Dr. Burnett has cured a case of adenoma with it used in the form of an ointment.

15. **Argentum Metallicum—**

It invades all the cartilages of the body ; there is overgrowth of the cartilage. It causes thickness, contamination, increase and

hardness of the cartilagenous portion of the ear, nose and other cartilagenous joints and turns them into tumours. The inflamed cartilage becomes contaminated and in it hard nodes are formed, there is overgrowth of cartilagous muscles and for that reason the cartilages around the joints become thickened. On being thickened the cartilages turn into cancer, contamination of skin produces cancers, produces cancer of the breast (chest) and cancer of the uterus. It produces ulcers all over the body. All those ulcers begin to grow on the muscles of the cartilages and extend up to the muscles of the cells. There is profuse oozing from the same. The base of the ulcers becomes contaminated and hard. It invades both the testicles. In it there are cancer like inflammation, stinging pain, extreme hardness, intense burning, induration and impurity. It produces very large and hard tumour in the left ovary. The neck of the womb (cervix) is enormously enlarged and stiff. It is surrounded by deep ulcers and is hardened.

In cancer of the uterus there are burning, stinging pains, profuse purulent, yellow or green or bloody discharge, this remedy cures the uterine ulcers and pus, oozing, unbearable, offensive, bloody, water-like discharge of the same. Ulcers in larynx, lungs, acidity and rawness of larynx. It causes and cures cancer, tumours and growths of all the limbs.

16. **Argentum Nitricum—**

On prepuce cancer-like ulcers ; small, covered with pus, flatulence in abdomen, heat is unbearable ; involuntary urination or passing of bloody urine. Ulcerated cervix, swelling therein ; profuse acrid discharge therefrom and blood is often discharged therefrom ; Characteristic symptoms of Argentum Nitricum :-

Vertigo ; nervous debility ; fright ; excitement ; fearful dream ; **trembling of hands** ; weakness in legs. At 11 A.M., symptoms of nerves aggravate ; etc.

According to Dr. Burnett, it is occasionally used in cutaneous cysts (especially in the hydraemic).

17. **Arnica Montana—**

In female breasts, sore, tired and bruised feeling after a fall or injury.

18. Arsenicum Album—

For many years Allopaths and Homoeopaths have been using Arsenic in cancer. Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A.M.M.D., says in his "Clinical therapeutics" (vol.1) that this remedy has cured many cases of cancer of nose and eyes.

Dr. P. S. Kamthan says arsenic Album is useful in Epithelioma (cancer) and ulcers of the mouth. Its characteristic symptoms are : burning cancer, unbearable burning, cutting pain, but application of heat gives relief.

The body withers away gradually. Blood becomes impure. Haemorrhage from different parts of the body. The colour of the blood is blackish and the blood is foetid. Sudden extreme weakness and prostration, restlessness and fear of death.

Excessive burning in cancer of lips, uterus and breasts. Amelioration by motion and application of heat. Smell of cooking is unbearable. Burning sensation in tongue.

Dr. Burnet says this is a great remedy for lupus.

According to Dr. George Burford after surgical operation of cancer, Arsenic has to be taken for a long time to prevent its relapse.

According to Dr. Campbell Arsenic relieves the pain of cancer, arrests bleeding, and prolongs life and strength in cancer. He always used to give Arsenic after operation for cancer and Kali Phos 6x.

According to Dr. Ruddock, Hydrastis must yield place to Arsenic in the debility of cancer.

Dr. Hoyne says the symptoms of Arsenic in Breast cancer are as follows :-

Breast is swollen and therein burning pain at night ; deep anxiety and restlessness.

Colour of the skin turns black ;

Gangrene in different spots ; intense burning pain, Complexion is pale earthy or yellowish ; weakness ; emciation ; aggravation

at night ; heat ammeliorates. According to Dr. Hoyne Arsenicum is useful in tongue Cancer on the following symptoms : Gums readily bleed ; tongue is bluish ; white coating on tongue ; tongue red and dry or brown, or blackish ; cracked and trembling tongue ; insensible tongue, as if burnt, great dryness of the mouth and tongue frequently accompanied with a violent thirst, drinking often, but little at a time apthae in the mouth.

Arsenic is useful in Cancer of the infestines on the following indications :-

Pains in the whole abdomen, excessive at night, pains with the greatest anguish, lamentations, tossing about and internal restlessness which does not allow one to lie still ; despair of life ; spasmodic pains in the abdomen ; feeling as if the intestines were twisted ; Cutting in the abdomen ; writhing sensation in the abdomen cold, or burning sensation in the bowels painful distension and swelling ; Constipation with pain in the abdomen ; tenesmus with burning and pressing in the anus and rectum ; violent diarrhoea, with frequent discharges ; also tenesmus, colic, vomiting and great weakness ; evacuations are yellow and burning, or dark green slimy, black, burning or acid, or undigested stools ; dysenteric diarrhoea ; discharges of blood with the urine. Worse at night ; when eating, after lying down, and during stool. Better when awaking and when lying on the sound side.

In cancer of the stomach this drug proves palliative, if not curative (as in cancer of the Liver) in this affection, with intense burning pains and Vomiting with aggravation from eating and drinking. Anxiety, restlessness. Prostration, vomiting of black, decomposed blood.

Dr. Hoyne says in Cancer of the Liver Arsenic sometimes serves as a palliative.

19. Arsenicum Iod.—

Dr. Kent says in cancers known as Lucus and Epithelioma Ars. Iod. has been used in many cases successfully.

In destructive cancerous tumours, and in destructive ulcerated cancer of the uterus this remedy is very useful.

In cancer of the Uterus, the Uterus is prolapsed and haemorrhage from the right ovary.

Complicated and hard ulcers ; when blood and pus are emitted from the ulcers, then there intense burning is felt.

Dr. Burnett says this remedy has cured uterine Cancer and breast Cancer. Cancer of the lips. Hard tumour in the breasts. It pains on being touched nipples are retracted.

Excessive thirst for cold water. But on drinking cold water it is vomitted immediately. But if any food is eaten, it is vomitted about an hour after being eaten.

Dr. Eli. G. Jones M. D. advises its use in the 3x potency.

20. Anatherum—

Painful swelling of various parts, going on to suppuration. Glandular inflammation. Herpes, ulcers and tumours on scalp. Wart-like growth on eye-brows. Boils and tumours on tip of nose.

Scirrhus-like swelling of cervix. Breasts swollen, indurated, nipples excoriated.

21. Anthracinum—

This nosode is useful in epidemic spleen diseases of domestic animals, and in septic inflammation, carbuncles, and malignant ulcers. Excessive pain in cancer, carbuncle or erysipelas. If Arsenic or anthracinum fail to relieve such pain, the remedy Euphorbium will remove such pain.

22. Arum Triphyllum—

Picks lips till they bleed, corners of mouth sore cracked and bleeding (condurango). Picking ends of fingers and boring nose. Extreme salivation. Saliva acrid. Ulcers in the mouth. Tongue cracked and bleeding. Voice is uncertain. Hoarseness (clergymen's Sore throat), sore throat of public speakers who after a long exertion get cold (as from a Draught), and suddenly are unable to finish. Sore throat of orators, Singers, actors and clergymen. Hoarseness or aphonia. Aggravation on talking or singing. Hawks constantly.

23. Arsenic Kali (Kali Arsenicosum)—

Epithelial cancer supervened after prolonged medication, with

Kali Ars. for Psoraisis. A clerk had taken arsenic for a long time for psoraisis, his palms and soles became speckled over with corns, finally epithelial cancer of scrotum appeared (Hutchinson). Rapidly spreading crrossive ulcers.

Skin cancer where suddenly an alarming malignancy without any external signs sets in. Numerous small nodules under skin. Cauli flower excrescences of OS uteri, with flying pains, foul smelling discharge, and pressure below pubis. Throat dry and sore. Constriction of throat with profuse salivation. Skin-disease is followed by **complete aphonia**.

24. Asafoetida—

Swelling and inflammation of periosteum. therein stitching pain, sensitivity to touch, and burning sensation are present. Ulcer and fistula become brown. Deep pits are formed therein. The glands are swollen and indurated. The Periosteum is inflamed. The ulcers become dark or brown. Around the ulcers healed ulcers grow again. Very foetid watery or bloody discharge. Therein shooting pain and burning exist. In that spot indolent swelling and induration exist. The edges are bluish. In the scalp exceedingly sensitive stitching pain exists and small hard nodes exist. Ulcers form in cornea. Which are ameliorated by open air. Foetid oozing is discharged from the eyes. The ulcers in it on any spot have unbearable pain, terrible burning, very foetid smell and are sensitive to touch.

Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity (Homoeopath) once treated a patient who was suffering from very painful Cancer in the thigh. The patient was lying on a bed. As soon as pressure was exerted on the bed, the patient screamed which state he noticed in Arnica alone and in no other medicine. The patient had symptoms of Asafoetida. So the doctor gave him Asafoetida and by it the patient became free from pain that very night and he was cured in a few days thereafter. In it, the colour of the discharge is greenish and the discharge is thin, profuse, foetid and resembles oozing.

25. Asterias Rubens—

Breast Cancer of fleshy persons. Excruciating lancinating pain. Tumour in the breast gland. Very hard tumour. Throbbing pain. The axillary glands swell, harden, and assume shape like a necklace. The left breast is invaded. Drawing pain in the breast. The breast

is swollen and distended as before menstruation with a red face. Left breast feels drawn in. A very red spot appears on the breast which ulcerates and discharges with foul odour. Too much foetid smell in the discharge. The edges of ulcers are pale, elevated, resemble nipples, the hard base is covered with bloody granulations pain aggravates at night. Before menstruation face swells at night.

26. Aurum Arseniosum :

Cancer of mouth, nose, stomach and uterus. Malignant disease of the intestinal tract.

Lupus depending upon scrofula is rapidly, ameliorated and is ultimately cured.

Anaemia and chlorosis. (Dr. Hale's New Remedies part 1, P. 669)

27. Aurum Met :

All the joints, glands, bones, cartilages are swollen, inflamed and hardened. Lips, tongue and tonsils are inflamed. Exostosis. In cancer of the tongue, the tongue is as stiff as leather. Exostosis of the bone of the right side of jaw. Foetid breath with ulcers on the tongue. Constant desire for committing suicide, Pus is greenish. Acrid putrid cancer of nasal bone and palate. The last stage of the cancer of the stomach. The breast gland, testes and ovary are hard, swollen and putrid. Obstinate foetid pus from the ears. Caries of the mastoid process. Caries of the bones of the nose, foetid white and greenish discharge from the nose. Small tumours of the nose and foul breath.

In the palate and throat syphilis and ulcers appear around the rectum condylomata grow. Tumours in Uterus, Cancer, Looseness. Prolapsus, hardness and Ulcers of the uterus. Aurum Met is useful in swelling of breasts (Burnett) due to abuse of mercury.

Menstrual discharge from uterus even after menopause. Cancer of the Uterus. Pains are worse at night.

Aurum Met, Fraxinus Americana and Kali Mur are great remedies of fibroidis. Aurum is useful in pre-cancerous haemorrhage. Cancerous glands with swelling and ulcers.

28. Aurum Iodatum 4x :

This is a specific for uterine tumour. It is an excellent remedy for the fibroid tumour of the uterus. It is often used as an agent for helping the cure of cancer like growths.

Aurum Iodatum 6X reduces prostatitis (Barker)

29. Aurum muriaticum :

According to Dr. Clarke M.D. It is a remedy for cancer. it is useful in warts on tongue and penis.

According to Dr. Bernoville it is indicated in syphilitic conditions with fibromes or in syphilitic condition. Along with this there are menopause trouble, weakness and mental aversion to labour.

30. Aurum Mur Natronatum :

According to Dr. Bernoville on taking this remedy very big fibromes are fully cured and disappear completely. In fibroma tumour it is a valuable remedy, especially when yellow phlegm is discharged from the vagina, the quantity of urine is reduced, the mouth of the uterus is more or less swelling, anorexia and sadness are present, there is stitching or burning pain in the abdomen.

In the opinion of Dr. Burnett, this remedy is the best for uterine tumour Dr. N. M. Choudhury says it is useful for induration of the uterus and ovary and for Chronic suppuration of glands and bones.

For cancerous malignant swelling and ulcers and for various growths in different parts of the body this remedy is to be used (Also see Dr. Boericke's Mat. Medica).

31. Badiaga :

It is a medicine for breast cancer, (vide Dr. Clarke's, "Dictionary", Vol. 1 page 241)

32. Baptisia Tinctoria :

This remedy is used in the last stage of cancer, when breath, stool and urine and all discharges of the patient are foetid, extreme prostration is there and the tongue is dirty, yellow, dry and cracked. In such a state, Dr. Eli. G. Jones M.D. has advised the administration of Baptisia Q (5 drops every two hours).

33. Baryta Carb :

Painful tumour in the breast of a male person. Scrofulous constitution. Frequently throat is sore, susceptibility to cold. In slight attack of coryza, tonsils are inflamed and there is possibility of suppuration of the tonsils (Hepar Sulph, Psorinum). Patient is unable to Swallow anything but liquids. Uvula is elongated (Alumina).

Glands, especially of the neck and groins, swell, become hard and tend to suppurate. Lupus, Sarcoma. All the glands of the body are enlarged and become stiff. Glands of the neck, groin, the mesentric glands of the abdomen are enlarged and become hard. The edges of the open ulcers become hard. Fatty tumours grow, especially on the neck and the back. **Senile appoplexy Wens** on head. Tumour on wrist and burning sensation therein. Lipoma, Sarcoma, weak digestion due to burning stomach Cancer Mumps.

By Baryta Carb, Dr. A. C. Clifton has treated 14 cases of tonsillitis. But he could not prevent suppuration in any of those cases.

On the other hand Dr. T. S. Hoyne A.M., M.D., says in such cases if Baryta Carb be given in proper time, suppuration does not take place. He further says, "I have never known it to fail".

Tumour in Vulva, especially of dwarfish women. Occasionally it aches so violently that the patient is compelled to scream. Dr. T. S. Hoyne, M.A., M.D., says in case of any fatty tumour in any part of the body, Bayta Carb is a specific (often such tumours appear on the body of drunkards). Dr. Hoyne has cured innumerable patients with similar symptoms with Baryta Carb 200. He has not failed to cure a single case.

Dr. Elias C. Price says, "I have cured a great many cases of small fibroid tumours on the eye-lids with Baryta Carbonicum 33 Centesimal and recently 200. Sometimes I have found it necessary to interpolate Silicea or Kali carbonicum" (Vide Dr. Hoyne's "Clinical Therapeutics". Vol. II, Page 205.)

Foetid foot weat (silicea). Ulcers in toes and soles sweat in heels. Throat disease caused by checked foot sweat (Graphites, Psorinum, Sanicula, Silicea).

The patient of Baryta Carb has warts all over his body. The uvulas become hard and stiff as a nut and the patient's voice is merely a hissing sound. Burning is felt in throat. Feels difficulty in eating. **Prostate enlarged.**

34. Baryta Iodide :

It "acts on the lymphatic glands, increased leucocytes. (Quinsy) Indurated glands, especially tonsils and breasts. Strumous ophthalmia, with tumefaction of cervical glands and stunted growth. Tumours." (Boericke). Breast cancer hard and existing for a long time. Tumour of ovary.

35. Baryta Mur—Leucorrhoea :

Induration, tumour or atrophy of the ovaries.

Varicose Vein, Itching in inflammation and ulcers, bleeding from ulcers and mucous membranes. Painful swelling and stiffness of the glands, cutting and boring and burning in the inflamed spots, but painlessness is prominent. Stitching pain in glands and veins. Patient has to lie down ; If he is sitting or standing his troubles aggravate. In diseases of the glands, it is complementary to conium-nay it is more deep-acting than conium. With pus in the ears, glands under the jaw become much swollen and indurated ; mouth and tongue become dry and putrid and rancid smell is emitted from the mouth and there is foul salivation.

Inflammation of the Uvula and the throat. Uvula becomes elongated and enlarged as a result of catching cold, Uvula is elongated. While swallowing food burning sensation is felt in throat and there is pain in swallowing. Vein in throat is extended. Throat-veins are extended and hardened, liver and glands of groins are enlarged.

36. Belladonna :

Scirrhus—like hard swollen, cancer or ulcer. It burns on being touched. Crusts of blood become blackish. Pus is very scanty. The first stage of the cancer of the uterus.

Breast-tumour pain in which aggravates on lying down. This pain comes suddenly and goes suddenly. Potency IX-200. Glands are swollen. Dr. Dunham says in the 17th century Belladonna was first used for removing to mours and curing cancers.

37. Bellis Perennis :

For Breast cancer, if caused by trauma, this remedy is very useful. In such a case. Conium Maculatum is also very useful. The difference between these two medicines is in the tumour in which Bellis perennis is useful there is pain more or less, whereas Conium Maculatum's tumour is painless (according to Dr. Boger).

Its tumour is very sore to touch. The tumour again and again re-appears even after repeated surgical operations.

Tumours caused by repeated trauma.

Tumours caused by masturbation.

Dr. Sultan Alam M. bihari, H.M.D., M.Sc., (P.U.) cured the breast tumour of a prostitute, labial tumours of two prostitutes, and tumour of the vagina of a prostitute with Bellis Perennis. He has cured the tumour of a man and that of a woman caused by masturbation. He firstly gave Bellis Perennis 200 and after 15 days he gave Lapis Albus 200 and Kali Mur 3X, Kali Phos 3X and Kali Sulph. 3X. (as intercurrent remedies).

Bellis Perennis mostly attacks the left side. In it stitching pain is felt in the splenic region. **It is a good remedy for giddiness.**

38. Bismuth :

It is very efficacious in the cancer of the stomach.

For a good many days the food remains in the stomach. Then vomits large quantities of food all the day. Pain and burning in the stomach. **As soon as water reaches the stomach, it is vomitted.** Crampy pain appears in the abdomen. Stinging pain is felt in the stomach. Stomach hangs down to the crest of ilium.

Hard lump between the navel and the edges of the lower ribs on the right side.

HARD TUMOUR IN PYLORUS.

Vomits all liquids. Digestion is slow. Putrid eructation. Stomach-Colic which spreads up to the spine. Finds amelioration in cold drinks.

Abdomen is distended like rows of ails (ridges) in fields.

Borborygmus in large intestines. Rarely flatus is emitted. In case there is emission of flatus, that gives relief. When the stomach is filled up, vomits in large quantities the entire day.

39. Borax :

White, thick ulcers on the face. White fungus-like growth. The mouth is hot. By touch or due to taking food, bleeding from ulcers. Urine is hot. Aggravation in hot weather. Ulcers around the joints, especially the joints of fingers. The mouth is sensitive to touch. In the mouth of children, on their tongue, everywhere there are small red blisters. Ulcers of the mouth gradually spread over the throat, even over the stomach. The tongue is cracked and bleeding ulcers in the mouth of old persons. Sometimes ulcers are in the gums (Alumen). Aphthae in the mouth. Blisters of reddish colour appear on the tongue.

40. Bromium :

"It is a predominantly left side remedy." According to Dr. Eli G. Jones, M.D., of the lymphatic glands under the lower jaw become as hard as stone. Bromium 6X is to be taken every three hours.

Hard cancer of the breast. The glands, especially of the lower jaw and the throat are swollen and indurated and become hard like stone. Glands become big and hard. Holes are formed in glands, but the glands do not suppurate.

There are tumours on the breasts and if there is cutting pain therein which spreads up to the axillae, it seems from the gland to the axilla the spot is being drawn by a roap (croton tig ; paris Quadrifolia).

Dr. Hoyne says by this drug **Cystic Tumours have been cured.**

CANCER OF BREAST :

Dr. Raue advises it when, "After the extirpation of a hard tumour in the left breast, there appears a hard uneven tumour in the right breast, which is grown tight to its surroundings ; periodical lancinating pains, especially at night ; worse from external pressure ; grayish, earthy complexion of the face. Suppression of menses, emaciation and great depression of spirits". (Dr. Hoyne's clinical therapeutics," Vol. II, P. 495).

Oldish look ; stitching or lancinating pain from the breast to the axilla. The colour of the skin around the tumour is greenish yellow. **It is a good remedy for parotid and goitre.**

41. Bryonia Album :

Breasts are heavy stony hard, pale, hot, painful, the breasts have to be supported with hands. Any motion of the body increases the pain. **This is a good remedy to alternate with phytolacca.**

42. Bufo Rana :

Cancer of the uterus. Burning sensation in ovaries and uterus or pain or cramps therein. Menses too early and copious. Ulceration in the Cervix. Leucorrhoea discharge is watery, putrid. The discharge is foetid mixed with blood pain extends to legs. Lancinating, acute pain. It aggravates on walking or sitting for a long time. Hard tumour of the womb. Polipi of the womb.

Induration in mammary glands. Palliative in cancer of the mammae. In breasts, blood in place of milk the mammary glands become hard. Open or occult cancer. Vericose veins.

Pthisis or cancer caused by suppression of Epilepsy.

"Hopeless foetid cases of cancer. This medicine removes the fetor."

(Dr. B. R. Chugha's)

"Cancer," Page 53

43. Cadmium Phosphate :

Old Prostates. Hard kmotfy, has to use catheter every night. As a result, frequently profuse blood is lost. By this drug bleeding is stopped and the Prostate symptoms are removed. **If prostate cancer is suspected, use Cadmium Phosphate instead of Phosphorus.**

(H.R. Sept. 1949, P. 66)

William K. Bond says, "Use Cadmium Phosphate in suspected Carcinoma of the prostate." (Vide "A Mannual of Mat. Medica by M. Bhattacharyya & Co., Vol. III, P. 2079).

44. Cadmium Sulph :

Dr. Chandra Shekhar Kali, L.M.S., M.D., says "Nausea or black vomitus, if present with high fever or any other disease, and

if all other medicines fail, there is every possibility of getting good result from this remedy. Cancer in the stomach, burning sensation in the stomach, nausea, lancinating pain, burning from stomach to throat, in abdomen boring pain and burning. Whatever he eats is vomitted out. **The patient dies as a result of his inability to eat.**

Colour of the vomitus is black or like that of coffee, or green. Taste is saltish. Violent thirst for cold water. But water is vomitted out.

Even though the patient is near fire he feels very chilly.

Carcinoma Ventriculi, that is to say cancer inside head and heart.

Bloody, dark and foetid stool. In stomach cancer, can eat nothing, not even water. If the patient drinks a little quantity of liquid substance, that increases the burning sensation. Aversion to eating. Nothing can be digested.

After recovery from incurable malady, the process of recovery is slow. At that time there is no desire at all to eat, patient starves for many days, is about to die, still no liking for food. **It is an excellent remedy for palpitation.**

45. Calcarea Acetica :

In open cancer, it has been used for removing intense pain. Dr. Boericke, M.D., advises its use in the 3X potency.

46. Calcarea Ars :

Cancer of the uterus. In uterus and vagina, intense pain and burning are felt. In stomach **cancer in Pancreas**. In stomach, ulcers appear with burning pain. Foetid leucorrhoea blood-mixed.

47. Calcarea Carb. :

It is a valuable remedy for cancer. Mind is very apprehensive. Both feet are very cold. It seems the patient is wearing cold wet socks. Leucophlegmatic constitution. susceptible to cold. Pus is profusely emitted. Pus is fetid and white as milk.

Body is fat and flabby. Abdomen is obese. Anaemic. The glands of the body are enlarged.

profuse sweat on the head, forehead, face behind neck, chest and the feet. While asleep, hair is wetted by sweat. susceptibility to boils. Warts on face and hands, Uterine Polypi.

Profuse leucorrhoea—corrosive, acrid, watery—rolls down the legs.

Profuse menstrual flow every three weeks, tendency to have piles.

Uterine cancer with similar symptoms. Sterility. Accompanied with profuse menstrual flow.

FOND OF EGGS.

Tendency to prolapsus of uterus. Stitching pain and burning in cancer.

SCIRRHUS FATTY TUMOUR :

Induration of parotid glands. Warts and polypi grow in nostrils and ears.

Calcarea Carb is very useful in Fibroid tumours of the uterus.

It is useful in valvular tumours.

Dr. M. L. Tyler says a patient suffering from cancer was predicted to die in sixteen months ; but by taking this medicine that patient lived many years.

Aversion to milk meat and fatty food. The patient if constipated, remains well in all respects.

Patient thinks somebody is following him. If anybody looks at him, he thinks he is suspiciously looking at him.

Patient likes to eat chalk, coal, pencil, ice-cream, salty food.

48. Calcarea Fluor :

The patient of this medicine is very sad and morose. Constant mental depression. He is very miserly. Always he apprehends loss due to loss of money. On dreaming the patient jumps up on the bed.

Violent hiccup. **Goitre** Glands become swollen and very hard. Hard nodes on female breasts. The indurated spot is stony hard. **This medicine has benefited many cases of cataract.**

Bloody tumour on the head of newly-born infant. Glands, the tonsils, neck, piles, tumours, edges of ulcers etc. become very hard. **Hydrocele, both the testes get hardened.**

Tumour in the uterus.

Ganglia behind the wrist.

Or cystic tumour.

Exostoses of the fingers.

Behind the knee, fibrous tumour in the pit.

All kinds of discharges become green.

49. **Calcarea lod :**

This medicine is used in **cancer, pthisis**, wind, induration of glands, headache, breast tumour, Mollities Ossium (i.e., softness of the bones), mostly on indications suggested by its two components.

Excessive appetite. Always wants to eat. Eats much. But the emaciation of the body is always there.

Likes cold food. Ice-cold food is more preferable.

Borborygmus. Always emits flatus. Eructations. nausea.

Bitter taste. Amelioration by smoking tobacco. Glands enlarged.

One or more fibroid tumours in Uterus. Painful tumour in breast.

Breast-tumour, nodular, movable, sensitive to touch, pain on moving arms.

Dr. C. H. Nicholls cured some such breast-tumours with this medicine in the **3X potency given two doses daily.**

Tonsils are enlarged with small bones therein as in a beehive.

In youth enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Flabby child with tendency to susceptibility to cold.

50. **Calcarea Oxalica :**

This remedy is useful in the intense pain of open cancer (Calcarea Aceticum 3X) (compare Euphorbium Heterodoxa).

51. Calcarea Phos :

"Burning itching carious ulcers in person who complains greatly of the warmth of the room."*

Cancer of persons with scrofulous constitution. Goitre. Tumour containing thick water. **Watery swelling in knee.**

In the opinion of the experienced and veteran Homoeopath and Biochemist (an Advocate of the Allahabad High Court) Bhagwan Swarup Darbari M.A., L.L.B.) the patient should be given Calcarea Phos. 12X, Kali Phos. 3X and Natrum Mur. 3X all mixed in water daily from 8 A.M. every 4 hours for maintaining the physical and mental strength of the patient.

52. Calcarea Silicata :

It acts slowly for a long time.

Wen. It has cured **lupus** (Kent)

Potencies. From lowest to high.

53. Calcarea Sulph :

Blisters on lower lip. Inside of lips sore. Tumour. Polypi. Ulcers **Cystic Tumour. Fibroid Tumours. Lupus Vulgaris.**

54. Calendula Officinalis :

Nodosities in breast. This medicine is considered as a "Cancer-Cure" in Germany.

Swollen ulcers, the surrounding edges thereof are red, stinging pain therein.

The phagedonic ulcers spread in depth and width. Sloughing, indolent varicose vein, bleeding ulcers, aggravation at night.

Dr. W. Boericke, M.D., says that in cancer it is used as an intercurrent medicine. **It is a haemostatic after tooth extraction (Boericke).**

According to Dr. Clarke, M.D., it is a medicine for the cancer and induration of the uterus and for the foetid discharge from the uterus..

*Vide Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari's "Homoeopathic Insighinto Cancer", P. 45

Cases of Jaundice have been treated with it successfully (Clarke).

For burns, sores, fissures, and abrasions, etc, Dr. Boericke, M.D., advises the use of Calendula Cerate.

55. Caltha Palustris :

It is useful in Cancer of the uterus. Eruptions on the thighs with itching. "Dr. Cooper has used it with excellent effect in a case of uterine cancer, giving a single dose of the tincture at long intervals" (Clarke).

Dr. Sultan Alam M. bihari has advised its use in the mother tincture (1 or 2 drops) with water once or twice a day.*

56. Carbo Animalis :

Glands of stony hardness, indurated and painful, hardness of the glands of neck, axillae groins, breasts, lancinating cutting, burning pain (Conium M.).

Debilitating foetid profuse perspiration.

This medicine removes the bad effects of quinine.

Painful nodosities and indurations in the mammae Erysipelatous inflammation of the breasts.

The glands of the mammae become stiff like small hard tumours, and feel as hard as stones. Or some spots on the breasts become round in shape and of stony hardness ; the surrounding skin of the round spots gradually becomes blue and mottled. The glands of the axillae on the side of the invaded breast become hard and inflamed and immediately intense severe pain starts.

The invaded gland becomes ulcerated, a discharge resembling oozing is emitted, surrounding parts of the ulcers begin to burn, and acrid oozings are emitted.

Besides this, in any kind of ulcer or sinus, where the surrounding spots are hard and burn and emit acrid discharges, Carbo Animalis is to be administered.

In this remedy the breast of the right side is more affected.

*Vide "Homoeopathic insight into Cancer—Causes, Treatment and Cure by Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari, H.M.D., M.Sc. (P.U.). P. 46

Carbo animalis is an excellent remedy for Cancer of the uterus. In this disease the cervix becomes very hard, haemorrhage takes place from the uterus and the entire thigh burns and foetid, corrosive liquid is discharged from the vagina, pus is formed, ultimately the disease turns into a malignant disease with oozing.

Tumours in vagina (Carbo Veg., Arsenic and Kreosote).

Dr. T. S. Hoyne A.M., M.D., says "Dr. Raue mentions it for these symptoms : Saltish water rises from the stomach and runs out of the mouth accompanied by retching and followed by violent empty eructations, cold feet and hiccup ; pressure; clawing, gripping and burning in the stomach ; scanty, hard stools in lumps, copper-coloured eruption on the face."

Patient thinks the bowels will be moved, but only wind comes away.

Often this remedy is used in stomach cancer. Excessive burning is felt in it.

On the tip of the nose hard, blue tumour appears. On the tongue tumour like hard knot appears.

Sometimes tumours perforating the skull yield to this remedy.

Dr. Raue suggests Carbo Animalis for fungus and cancer of the eye.

"Carbo Animalis has been employed for corns, chilblains, boils, adenitis, erysipelas and vesicular eruption about the lips, which are chapped and bleeding"—Dr. Hoyne A.M., M.D.,

57. Carbo vegetabilis :

Cancer of the stomach.

Excessive wind in the abdomen. The upper portion of the abdomen is bloated like a drum. Rancid and sour eructations are emitted and relief follows thereby. The emitted flat is very foetid.

Except in varicose veins and punctured wounds, in other kinds of ulcers, Carbo Veg. works well. Ulcers are not very deep, they are rather flat and spread over the skin. There is no formation of much pus. Rather foetid, corrosive, liquid, burning oozing is emitted. The burning is horribly aggravated at night. The patient cannot sleep, but is restless all through the night. For such cancer-like ulcers, Carbo Veg. is very beneficial.

In carbuncles and gangrenes, this remedy is very useful. These two maladies have oozing like discharge and intense burning.

In stomach cancer, burning and pain in stomach and the small of back are violent. In stomach cancer the following indications are given by Dr. Raue : The face is greasy, yellowish, tongue is dry; sour, bilious or bloody vomitus burning in the stomach, aggravation after meal, amelioration on drinking cold water, eructations, distention of stomach and intestines, constipation. patient is weak, cachectic, pulse is feeble, hands and feet are cold ; cold and clammy sweat. It has action on the mammary glands. The mammary glands are swollen and hard ; along with that, burning and tendency to suppuration are there in the mammary glands. If there is suppuration, there is not much pus formation.

Carbo veg. antidotes the effects of rotten fish, rotten meat and rotten fat **which are said to be the causes of Cancer. The misuse of mercury for the cure of syphilis is one of the causes of cancer (as Dr. B. R. Chugha says).** According to Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari, the first signs of cancer of the vagina or cervix may be marked by the excoriation of the skin of the penis after coition. Carbo Veg. may be used in the **cancer of the tongue** on the following indications :

There is profuse salivation ; Parotid glands are swollen. The tongue is difficult to move, with difficult speech, great sensitiveness and rawness of the tongue (Dr. Hoyne).

In cancer of the uterus, Carbo Veg. may be given on the following indications.

Varicose veins are abundant in the external genital organs, quite innocent food is not tolerated, flatulence, burning pain in the uterus, prostration, coldness of the extremities.

58. Carboneum Sulphuratum :

Very useful in patients broken down by abuse of alcohol. Like Graphites, **"useful to restrain the growth of Cancer."**

Pain with wandering swellings as from flatus in abdomen. Distension, with soreness and rumbling.

It cures the old nodes of the skin too. Face is swollen. Glands,

parotid glands and glands below the jaws are swollen, difficulty in swallowing, swelling of throat and tonsils, ulcers in throat, glands of the neck are swollen, exostosis of the cartilage of the collar bone wastage of the ovaries.

In Cancer of the uterus, burning pain, soreness and itching are present. In the uterus **cysts are formed**.

In breast cancer it is very useful. The breast is hard and indurated and inflamed, itches and burns. Parts of the skin become hard. *

Ulcers : Black bloody, burning, painful, Cancerous, deep, discharging, bloody, copious, Ichorous, fetid, yellow pus, fistulous, Phagedenic, fungous, sore, porous like sponge, stinging pain, suppurative unhealthy skin, small ulcers suppurate.

Dr. Kent says this medicine has cured Lupus **

The glands are swollen. Pulse is slow—52 beats per minute. Ulcers in the mouth. Hoarseness in morning and evening with Coryza in damp weather.

Aphonia. Colour blindness (Dr. Boericke).

59. Carbolic Acid :

"It has relieved cases of cancer" (Clarke).

Apparently bleeding Epithelioma of the nose and the cheeks have been cured by this medicine.

Pains are terrible, come suddenly and go suddenly. Urine almost black or olive-green. Discharges are putrid. Deschere has found Carbolic Acid 30 of great service in **Uterine displacements**, with or without discharges but these if present are always offensive.

Burning is present everywhere from the mouth up to the stomach, ulcers inside the lips and cheeks.

*Vide Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity's Homoeopathy Cancer Treatment" P.P. 148-149.

**"Lupus is a slow tubercular affection, occurring especially about the face commonly ending in ragged ulcerations of the nose, cheeks, forehead, eyelids and lips, which it destroys like a wolf" Vide Dictionary of Medical terms by Dr. J. N. Ghosh, P-281.

LEUCORRHOEA OF CHILDREN :

Dr. Eli. G. Jones says in the local treatment of the scirrhous cancer of the uterus Carbolic Acid in a 25% or 50% solution has been a great help to him.

60. Carcinosisin :

This is a nosode from cancer poison. It has great utility in those Cancer patients in whose family there is history of Cancer.

In breast Cancer there is excruciating pain and the gland is swollen and hard.

In cancer of the Uterus, offensive discharge haemorrhage and pain are greatly relieved.

During the treatment of cancer, Carcinosisin 200, 100, 0/1, 0/2, 0/3, 0/30 etc. should be administered intercurrently with indicated remedies and thereby enormous good result is had.

It is very good for constipation and insomnia.

61. Carduus Marianus :

Varicose Veins and ulcers and burning and itching therein

Gall stone disease with enlargement of liver. Congestion of liver with Jaundice.

Cirrhosis of liver with dropsy.

Excessive diarrhoea due to rectal cancer (10 drop doses according to Wapler).

Liver is enlarged and bloated and as a consequence thereof dropsy starts with apprehension of cancer. Constipation, hard, knotty and clayey stools.

Diarrhoea. The left lobe of the liver is sensitive. Nausea and vomiting.

Gall bladder is swollen or hard or painful stitching pain in the left side of the stomach.

Along with other indicated remedies, it is used as an intercurrent.

It is a specific for acute as well as chronic stage.

62. Castoreum :

Patient can understand that he has foul breath.

Tongue trembles. Tongue is indurated. Pulling of the tongue. Rounded elevation in centre of the tongue size of a pea, surrounded by angry suspicious looking base, size of a 5-cent piece, extremely sensitive to touch of food, with drawing sensation from center to hyoid bone with burning in tongue.

A great remedy for hysteria Prostration marked. **Day-blindness. Cannot endure the light.**

In the centre of the swollen tongue a pea-like round swelling appears. its tincture (Q) and low potencies are used (Dr. Boericke).

63. Causticum :

In some instances cancer of the face has been benefited by Causticum. The employment of Causticum in **cancer of the tongue has been highly recommended.**

Dr. Guernsey says, causticum is useful in Uterine Cancer on the following indications :

“A good deal of burning in the internal organs, with varices in the anus , the suffering from which are made intolerable by walking. Her upper lids are so heavy she cannot keep them up, they seem to be paralyzed.

“Scirrhus of lips with itching and soreness which when ulcerated has a violent burning pain” (Bihari). Discharge is bloody, or greenish or corrosive, or thin watery, yellow.

In Cancer of the stomach this is the remedy when the flesh is very tender over that organ **The patient cannot bear even the clothing to touch it.** The lightest food, or the lightest pressure over the stomach causes violent lancinating pain in that viscus. In such case, give Causticum second dilution, five drops, once in two hours” (Eli. G. Jones).

Blisters on the heels or feet, especially when phagedenic, require Causticum.

Ulcers, bleeding easily, when surrounded by blisters and vesicles, are frequently cured by Causticum, if of a chronic or malignant character.

Warts—Principally used for old warts on the brows, nose or face, when of large size (Hoyne).

Varicose and fistulous ulcers on hands, fingers and toes. Corroding thin acrid watery discharge with burning pain. Aggravated by walking and in damp weather.

“Warts on the face, on the tip of the nose, on the ends of the fingers, on the hands. Hard, dry, horny warts come out on various parts of the body” (Kent).

Hoarseness or apphonia, worse in morning. Singers and orators suffer from such diseases.

64. Chamomilla :

Burning, smarting and crawling pain in ulcers at night.

In cancer of the uterus, symptoms as in prolapsus uteri are found.

Menstruation starts earlier, the discharge is dark and in clods, profuse in quantity with pain like labour pain. Occasionally the blood of menses is foetid. Perspiration being obstructed or due to very severe indignation menses are obstructed in between two periods haemorrhage from the uterus.

Membraneous dismenorrhoea. Pain is worse in open air and at night. Pain is ameliorated after perspiration after rising up and after walking.

In breast cancer severe pain is felt in open air and also at night. In the indurated breast lacerating drawing pain, painful to the touch. patient is almost always irritable.

The nipples are inflamed, sore to touch and excoriated. **Breast milk is like cheese and mixed with pus.** Worse at night when patient is restless and impatient.

While in good health patient is mild and good-natured. But while ill, she becomes very rough, rude, indignant, loses temper and is irritable.

65. Chelidonium Majus :

Dirty, yellow complexion and other signs of cachexia strongly suggests Cancer and the action of sanguinaria, its relative, on Cancer of the breast is well-known. Itching, cancerous, old foetid, deep, spreading fissures that are worse on pressure.

In various parts of the body, red painful eruption, and vesicles.

In stomach there is boring pain, nausea with sensation of heat in stomach, burning sensation in stomach.

Cancer in Liver. Cancer in stomach. Jaundice. Colour of urine is yellow. Has or had strong desire for very hot food and drink.

A somewhat typical Chelidonium case, simulating Cancer, is recorded by C.M. Foss. A man, 45, had catarrh of the nose, and at the same time, of the stomach, had been told he had cancer of the stomach. Tenderness over stomach with sinking gone felling, at times reaching a state painful anguish, sickness at stomach, all symptoms ameliorated by eating. Chelidonium 6X cured at once (Clarke). Potencies : 6,30,200,1000.

66. Choline :

It is an ingredient of Tabacum. In the treatment of Cancer it has yielded encouraging results.

67. Chimaphila Umbellata—

Dr. Hempel says according to Dr. Hale this medicine causes atrophy of the breast. Dr. Hale gave this medicine in breast tumour. As a result, the tumour subsided, along with it the breast also vanished.

In the case of scirrhous tumours. Dr. Hale has used its mother tincture 10 drops in each dose thrice daily for 3 months. As a result, tumours subsided and 2/3rds portion of each breast vanished.

This medicine is useful in benign as well as malignant tumours of the breasts. It is used in the case of women with large breasts as well as in the case of women with atrophied breasts.

It is useful in cancers and ordinary tumours.

Nipples are drawn in. In tumour of the breast cancer excruciating pain is felt. The edges of the cancer are elevated and uneven. From it flesh drops and fetid pus is emitted. Such tumours are found especially in maiden girls.

Dr. Eli G. Jones, M. D. advises, "In such instances you should give ten drops of tincture Chimaphila three times a day gradually increasing the dose until you are giving twenty drops at each dose."

The female patient of this medicine passes urine more easily in a standing position.

68. Cholesterinum—

It is a very big remedy for liver cancer. Dr. Ameke has attained great success by using it in liver cancer. In such hard engorgements, where cancer was suspected, he has derived much benefit by this medicine.

Dr. Burnette has said that this claim of Dr. Ameke is based on truth. Dr. Burnette has cured two such cases of liver cancer. He used to give it in 3x potency thrice daily (six grains would make one dose). He, however, has said as a result of using this potency occasionally grave aggravation would follow. He then used it in the **3rd potency (centesimal)**.

Dr. Eli. G. Jones, M. D. advises, "when you meet such a case (of liver cancer), prescribe the third decimal trituration Cholesterinum six grains every four hours." *

In severe pain due to presence of gall-stones, Dr. Yingling attained success in one year by administering Cholesterinum from 2m potency to DMM potency. **He says he has never failed in curing gall-stone pain.**

The Characteristic symptoms of this medicine are as follows :-

Liver is enlarged ; Patient is cachectic ; Skin is contracted. The white portion of the eye turns yellow ; The patient holds the hand over the liver because it hurts him on walking.

In some cases, Burnett has used Cholesterinum 3x and Iodoform 3x alternately.

Symptoms in those cases were :- "semi-malignant affection, involving the left lobe of the liver and what lies between it and the pylorus and the pancreas."

69. Chromic Acid—

"It has been found useful in cancer with warts on it. 3x two or three times a day is recommended" (Dr. B. R. Chugha).

*Vide Cancer by Eli. G. Jones. P. 242

70. Cinnabaris—

In warts on the prepuce this medicine is superior to Thuja in efficacy. Especially in warts on the fan-like spot of that region it is specially efficacious.

If the warts are touched, they bleed. Dr. Guernsey says "We use this medicine in very fiery-looking i.e., red ulcers. Such ulcers are found on hands, feet, throat, face, legs, especially if nodes are present along with it, this medicine yields all the more excellent result."

In skin-diseases if there is preponderance of red colour (or fiery red) this remedy works well. Red spots on the skin, swelling and heat around the eyes, constipation, faeces are hard and very large, **prolapsus of rectum during defecation.**

The mouth and the inner part of the throat of the patient becomes dry, and for that reason, awakes from sleep. Every time he wakes from sleep, he must wash his mouth (Pulsatilla). It is a characteristic symptom. Glands are inflamed. While walking, feels his left leg is shorter than the right leg.

71. Cinnamonum—

Pain and bad smell in cancer. Repeated small haemorrhages during gestation and puerperal state.

72. Cistus Canadensis—

Hard and inflammatory induration of the glands. Ulcers like gangrene.

The glands of the neck, specially the parotid glands become large and hard. These glands even suppurate. Shooting, lancinating, stitching pain therein. The glands of the neck and the parotid glands are so much swollen that head is drawn to one side by swellings in the neck.

Diarrhoea with goitre. The glands of the abdomen become indurated like a necklace with chronic diarrhoea.

The breasts are indurated. This condition is aggravated by cold.

Cancer in breasts, especially the left breast is invaded. Amenorrhoea with breast cancer.

Indurated glands exist around the neck like a necklace. Hardness in the cervical glands which suppurate.

The inner part of the throat is as soft as a sponge, especially in cancer of the oesophagus.

In cancer of the **tongue** the tongue cannot be protruded.

Lupus on face and nose.

Bleeding cancer on the lower lip. Uterine cancer. Ulcers do not heal up easily.

In the coccyx, burning pain, as of trauma ; cannot sit. Pain is aggravated on touch.

73. Colocynth—

"Indicated in those sharp, lancinating pains that shoot down through bowels in cancer at the pyloric orifice of the stomach" (Dr. Eli G. Jones).

In 1971, while I was posted at Lalbagh as Sub-Divisional Judicial Magistrate (S.D.J.M.) in Mursidabad district, I gave this medicine to a peon of our court who was suffering from severe pain (like colic pain with amelioration on pressure and on bending double) and was hospitalised. He got much relief thereby. Later on I discovered that Colocynth is a remedy for such painful tumours. Of course, I cured him of the tumour by two doses of Thuja 1000 given at long intervals.

74. Condurango (or Cundurungo)—

In the opinion of Dr. Bliss of Washington, this is a remedy for Cancer. The angles of the mouth are cracked, that is to say, there are sores at the angle of mouth. It is an excellent indication of stomach cancer.

On this indication, Dr. Burnett cured stomach cancer. Some cases of tumour, both benign and malignant, were cured by Burnett with this remedy.

Dr. Dudgeon cured a 69 years old lady of cancer in her left breast by the 1st potency of this medicine. Her nipple was retracted and invisible. The tumour resembled a hen's egg and was very hard. Therein there was lacerating pain. The entire breast was very sensitive to touch.

Dr. Smallpage has admitted great usefulness of this remedy. It is very useful in open cancer or blister of cancer. Here it makes the pain bearable.

Epithelial cancer on the lower lid of the eye, cancer of the lip to the left of the nose the sore is and its surroundings are swollen, hard, has burning pain, the angles of the lip are painful and cracked, the gum becomes perforated like cheek, hard muscle in cheek, Cancer on tongue Cancer in stomach, intense pain, clay coloured vomitus, pylorus is hard large, swollen, complete anorexia, cachexia, sick-looking, constipation, scirrhus of the breast. The entire breast skin and axillary glands are invaded, the tumour is hard and immovable along with that lancinating pain nipples are drawn in the skin of the affected spot is mottled and contains blackish red spots, reddish discharge from the sore spot. *

Dr. Eli. G. Jones says "this remedy is indicated when in Cancer of the breast there are sores at the angle of the mouth and indigestion that causes cramping pains in the stomach give tincture Condurango five drops once in three hours."

This medicine is effective in lupus (Lupus destroys like a wolf) "In the Cancer of the stomach constantly there are burning sensation and vomiting. It appears that food descends touching the back portion of the sternum. Cancer of the esophagus and contraction therein." **

It is a great medicine for most painful, foetid, oozing ulcers which are very difficult to cure.

It is an excellent remedy for warts on various parts of the body existing from birth, pustules, moles, pimples and boils.

"Ulcers on Chin, R. Side perforating to gums. "(Dr. Clarke).

Dr. Jones advises 10 drops of its mother tincture in one ounce of water to be given daily Dr. B. R.Chugha advises its lower potency is to be given.

*Vide Researches on Cancer in Bengali by Dr. Mahima Ranjan Mukherji, Page 110-111

**Vide Dr. Md. Azmal Hossains "ক্যান্সার চিকিৎসা" (Treatment of cancer in Bengali), Page 57

75. Conium Maculatum—

The consequence of taking conium Mac. is upward paralysis ultimately causing death by asphyxia.

All the glands of the body are invaded. Slight Cold renders the glands hard ulcerated. glands forming nodes appear like a necklace. the lower glands of the arms are inflamed the glands of the neck, groins and abdomen are enlarged, then stiffen like stone and then Cancer is formed.

Due to using pipes, cancer is formed on the lips of the smokers.

In cancer and polypii of the conjunctiva, i.e., the white portion of the eyes, this remedy is useful. (according to Dr. Payr).

In cancer of the nose, tongue and lips, conium is efficacious (as in breast Cancer -Dr. Hoyne). In stomach cancer conium Mac. is palliative. On the following indication it ought to be administered :-

Frequent acid eructations ; accompanied by hardness and bloatedness of the abdomen ; Colour of the Vomitus is black and like coffee-ground.

After eating swelling of the epigastrium and sensation of pressure in the stomach ; severest pain is felt at night. the patient awakes at night.

According to Dr. Guernsey, it is useful in uterine Cancer on the following indications :- "Burning stitches, stinging, nausea vomiting and sadness. The breasts are relaxed except at the menstrual periods, when they often swell and become sore and painful the urine intermits in its flow. There is much vertigo, particularly on turning the head when lying in a prostrate position. (Hoyne) Breast cancer due to trauma.

Immediately before menstruation.

Breasts become very sensible to touch ; slight pain, stinging pain, utmost pain is felt at night, patient is aroused from sleep ; the breasts and nipples itch ; if the breasts are squeezed, there is burning therein. Pain is ameliorated by heat and motion ; Conium is useful at the first stage only of Cancer with the aforesaid indications.

Uterine polypii, numbering more than one, have been cured by conium.

Glands of the neck of old people, are swollen. Dr. Bayes says.

In blisters of malignant type or in blisters from which very foetid discharge is emitted conium, if given as an intermittent along with other indicated medicines, gives much relief.

Dr. Stens, Sr., reports that he had cured "a peculiar tumour in the central part of the back, as big as a cherry, growing on half an inch long pedicle ; tumour and pedicle of a bluish colour Conium 20, one dose every evening for eight days. The tumour commenced to shrink, and fell off after three weeks." (Hoyne)

"The boil on the breast is surrounded by many lumps and nodes. Everywhere upon the skin lumps, nodes, enlarged.

Swelling and hardness of testicles.

Enlargement and hardness of ovaries. *

Tumour in abdomen.

Cancer on tongue

Dr. Chandra Shekhar Kali, L.M.S., M.D., has said in his "সিদ্ধিপ্রদলক্ষণ চয় (Vol. I) at P. 283. (Siddhi prada lakshan chay)

"One dose of conium will aggravate the condition just after taking it. Another dose, if taken, will give efficacious result."

Concealed Cancer of bones.

This medicine works best in the first stage of scirrhus. After surgical operation or injury if the wound is black, bloody, foetid, oozing, Conium is useful. *

76. Corydalis formosa—

In well advanced stage of cancer, lymphatic glands are swollen dry scaly scabs are on the face of old people. These symptoms show that the system is full of the germs of cancer and this remedy is the one needed.

*Vide Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity's "হোমিওপ্যাথি ক্যান্সার চিকিৎসা" (in Bengali) Page-191-192.

Dr. Eli. G. Jones advises to give tincture corydalis, ten drops four times a day.

Syphilitic affections. Ulcers of mouth and faces

Cancer cachexia pronounced

Gastric catarrh (Hydrastis)

Tumour on periosteum

Dr. Boericke advises Tincture twenty drops three times a day.

77. *Crotalus Horridus*—

It is the poison of a kind of Rattle snake of America. By taking huge quantity of alcohol, its patient lives for many days, even the life of a man bitten by a rattle snake, is saved.

By the bite of a rattle snake the skin becomes anaemic, pale, white, yellow, black. As a result of such snake-bite haemorrhage occurs and blood becomes black. If the rattle snake bites, bleeding starts from all the orifices, of the blood. Lachesis affects the left side of the body ; Unlike that *Crotalus horridus* affect the right side. It is a great preventive and Cancer curative of yellow fever. In East Pakistan (present Bangladesh), a teacher named Sachin Das was bitten, by a snake and his tongue, eyes, face, entire body turned yellow. I gave a few doses of *crotalus* 30 to him in the evening, the following morning I found tht the yellowness of the entire body had subsided and his normal complexion had returned.

Right-sided paralysis, jaundice, yellow colour over the entire body, whitlow, carbuncle, vision of dead persons, uterine cancer, sensation as though uterus would drop off. **Fibroids** : These are the ailments of this medicine.

Cancer of the tongue, bleeding along with that. The tongue is red like fire. The mouth emits bad smell, and is painful. Mouth fills with saliva.

Cancer Uteri Proneness to bleeding from the uterus. Blood is black, liquid and foetid.

Cancer of the stomach. Along with that vomiting of phlegm, slimy and mixed with blood. Ulcers in the stomach.

Eruption like cauliflower which is prone to bleeding. Fungoid malignant sarcoma (Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari) Prostration, Desire for eating irritable food. Inflammation of the stomach of old drunkards.

In cancer, due to excessive haemorrhage, rapidly proceeds to death.

Patient becomes pulseless. Haemorrhage and perspiration begin to take place.

In hands and feet phagedenic ulcers appear. Thuja looks like leprosy on the neck and back a small vesicle firstly appears then it spreads and gets bigger in size and ultimately looks like the comb of wasps. (Ars, Anthracin, Lachesis, Secale Cor.)

Profound anemia.

"Carcinoma of prostate and bladder. Haematuria, Dark bloody urine, Albuminscans scantily greenish yellow." (Hom. Heritage, Aug. '95. P. 379).

78. Curarie—

Malignant ulcers in various parts of the body. Cancer of the cheeks, healing over very slowly and easily becomes gangrenous.

Ulcerations of OS uteri (scirrhus), ichorous, corroding discharge ; bearing down pains in womb—ulcerations, smarting in vulva and thighs, shooting and digging pains in womb.

79. Dulcmaria—

Cancer as a result of repercussed eruptions. Aggravation from cold and damp.

80. Echinacea—

Dr. Homens says, cancer Epithelioma yields very rapidly to the local and internal administration of Echinacea angustifolia.

Dr. Anshutz says that if cancer Patients be given, say from five to twenty drops of the tincture of Echinacea internally and the cancer is dressed with a free application of the same tincture externally, great relief or even cure may be looked for.

Dr. Eli G. Jones, M. D., has found this to be a good remedy to relieve the severe pain of cancer in the last stages of the disease. He says it does not check the growth of the disease.

81. Elaps Corallinus—

According to Dr. Clarke, this is a remedy for cancer.

In between two periods discharge of black bloods every 2 or 3 weeks menstruation starts. Discharge is profuse and black. Feeling of pressure in the uterine region. Itching in the vagina. Formication at the vulva. Sensation as if something burst in womb, followed by continuous stream of dark-coloured blood on attempting to urinate. Profuse venous blood in lumps is discharged.

82. Eosin—

Dr. Boericke says it is a remedy for polyarthritis and cancer.

Proved in potencies by Dr. B. C. Woodburg. Its characteristic Symptoms :-“Burning under finger nails, toenails and on soles. Itching and redness of knee-caps redness of palms. Redness, **swinging** and numbness of tongue. Burning on Various parts on skin. Shifting location after scratching which relieves. Sensation of being very tall with tendency to vertigo. (Dr. Boericke).

Dr. Boericke, M. D., advises second decimal (1% Sol.)

83. Eucalyptus Globulus—

Dr. Eli G. Jones, M. D., says—“In malignant disease of the stomach with vomiting of blood and sour fluid I have seen good results from this remedy. Give tincture Eucalyptus twenty drops night and morning”.

In an ulcerated cancer of the breast, its bad odour is removed by the cerate of eucalyptus and iodoform prepared by Boericke and Tafel of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Spread it on soft white cloth and apply over the diseased surface three times a day. It will stop the smell and later on the sore will have a more healthy appearance.

According to Dr. M. E. Douglas this remedy is the best for destroying the bad smell of cancer. it is used externally and internally. It is good for indolent ulcers. It has cured a tumour that existed under the left nipple with excruciating and stabbing pain.

84. Euphorbium—This remedy is useful

85. Euphorbium Heterodox—

Euphorbium Heterodoxa in burning pain of cancer. Dr. Clarke gave relief by it in the excruciating pain of a sarcoma of the pelvic bone after other remedies had failed.

Dr. Allam says this remedy relieves the very intense pain of Cancer, Carbuncle and erysipelas where Arsenic or Anthracinum fail to give relief.

Euphorbia Heterodoxa in potency may at times be able to mitigate the burning pain of an inoperable Cancer. (Dr. R. F. Rabe).

Osteo-sarcoma. Intense burning in bone, worse at night. Burning in cheek, worse on left side. Red swelling on cheeks.

Ulcerating Carcinoma Epithelioma of the skin. Inflammation is very slow.

Euphorbia Heterodoxa (a soft resin) has been allopathically used as an external application and has produced the most terrible pains. Conversely in Homoeopathic attenuations ; it has been found to alleviate the burning pains of Cancer.

In Euphorbium—blood boils ; warts gangrene of old people. **In Cancer of the stomach burns as if it were on fire.** Much desire for drinking cold water.

The spot of Cancer seems to be burnt with a piece of burning flake, and sensation as if everything would be consumed by that fire.

86. Euphrasia—

To the right of the nose (of the eyes and the cheeks), flat Cancer. Small vesicles on the cornea. Its prolonged use cures the opaqueness of the cornea (Dr. Clarke's experience). But effect of external tumour). Flat Cancer on right side of nose—"Hering's Guiding Symptoms', Vol. 5, P. 259.

87. Ferrum Picricum—

Many patients of warts and cornea have been cured by this medicine. **If it is used in a very low potency, aggravation follows.** On the face Lupoid warts grow. Sensation as it were a wart is growing on the thumb.

Dr. Clarke considers it as a remedy for **Lupus**. It is a great medicine for warts, especially pedunculated warts.

88. Ferrum Metallicum—

Aphonia Hoarseness **Goitre**. Anaemia. Ulcers (become malignant coming in contact with rusty weapon).

89. Ferrum Phos—

It is an excellent remedy for **excessive pain in Cancer**.

90. Fluoric Acid—

It acts especially upon lower tissues. Indicated in deep destructive processes, **bedsores**, Ulcerations, Varicose Vens, and Ulcers. **Goitre** (Dr. Woakes).

Ulceration of uterus and OS. Menses Copious, frequent, too long.

In legs ulcers and therefrom profuse discharge. Worse in hot air better by cold. Indomitable desire for constantly travelling in open air.

91. Fuligoligni—

Cancer, especially of scrotum. Cancer upon scrotum of chimney sweepers. Epithelial Cancers. Cancer of the uterus with excessive bleeding from uterus. This remedy acts upon glandular system chronic irritation of mucous membrane, obstinate ulcers, epidermis, various skin diseases and eczema. Chronic irritation of the mucous membranes of the mouth. Sadness. Suicidal thoughts.

92. Galium Aparine—

It is a diuretic. It is useful in dropsies, gravel and Calculi. Dysuria and cystitis. Has power of suspending or modifying Cancerous action. Useful in cancerous Ulcers and nodulated tumour of the **tongue**. Favours healthy granulations on Ulcerated surfaces. (Dr. Boericke).

Dr. Boericke recommends :- Fluid extract ; half dram doses in cup of water or milk, three times a day.

Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari advises "use 2 drops of the mother tincture to an ounce of water as a mouth wash" Dr. Eli G. Jones, M. D., has advised its mother tincture (20 drops) 3 doses daily.

93. Geranium Maculatum—

Profuse bleeding from stomach (when affected with cancer) or from lungs or from any other organ of the body.

Dr. Eli G. Jones advises :-Give tincture geranium mac one drachm every hour until haemorrhage is checked.

Dr. Mahima Ranjan Mukherjee says, "we generally use Q (4 or 5 drops) or 1 x (1 drop) in water in repeated doses for avoiding imminent danger. Thereafter if neassary, potency may be increased. [Vide "ক্যান্সার গবেষণা" by Dr. Mahima Ranjan Mukherjee in Bengali, Page 112.] It is used internally. It is Used externally also as a poultice.

94. Graphites—

Graphites is especially suitable to patients. Who are rather stout, of fair complexion, with tendency to skin affections and canstipation, fat, chilly and costive, with delayed menstrual history, takes cold easily.

"Cancer of mammae from old Cicatrix which had remained after repeated abscesses. Old hard cicatrix soften up and go away under its action, especially those left by abscess of the mammae.*

Dr.Eli.G. Jones M.D. says, "this remedy is indicated in the lupus on the nose when there is obstruction of the nares, cracked skin, every injury tends to ulceration."

It is useful in Cancer associated with eruptions oozing out a thick honey-like fluid. (Dr. B. R. Chugha).

"Hot and painful vagina. Swelling of the lymphatic vessels and mucous follicles ; the neck of uterus is hard and swollen, with tuberculous nodes and cauliflower excrescences.**

Cancer of Pylorus Intestines. Burning in the stomach, pain in stomach is aggravated by drinking cold liquid thing. but it is relieved by drinking hot drink. **Graphites is an excellent remedy, like carbon Bi-sulphide for old drunkards.**

* Vide "The Women at Manopause" by Dr. M. Fayazuddin, P. 129

** Vide Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari's "Homoeopathic Insight into Cancer", P. 52

If any one working in lead Factory has an ulcer on hand the ulcer is healed up in a very short time. Even no sign of the ulcer remains on the skin portion.

The middle portion of the ulcer is hardened and burns. An old ulcer becomes dry and on its old spot Cancer forms or after the formation of Cancer on the old spot there is tendency to form a new malignant growth.

This is a very useful remedy in Epulis, ie. in tumours on the gums on the following indications "sore pain in the gums ; ulcerated pain in the gums ; itching corrosion of the gum swelling of the gums, and dryness of the mouth ; white tongue burning vesicles on the **wouer surface**, and tip of the tongue ; painful tuberculosis and vesicles on the back part of the tongue ; unusual thirst, appetite is variable" (Dr. Gilchrist) quoted by Dr. Hoyne vide "Clinical therapeutics", Vol. 11, P. 133.

Again and again boils appear and thereafter on the spot of the boils Cancer grows, wens grows on eye-lids. Dr. W. P. **Wesselhoeft has cured several wens on eyelids with graphites 200.**

Cystic tumour of eyelid has been cured rapidly by graphites 23m. (Dr. Hoyne). Dr. Dudgeon cured two tumours originating from both the ovaries of a woman by giving graphites 12 for several months. He selected this remedy because of its known power to cure enlargement of testicles.

It is efficacious in Uterine cancer in women inclined to obesity who for years have delaying menses, oedema of the feet and herpetic eruption on the body. Burning stitching pains, like electric shocks, through the womb extending to the thighs, heaviness of the abdomen, with increased pain when standing ; drowsiness during the day and wakefulness at night ; frequent chilliness ; earthy colour of the face. ("Dr. Hoynes Clinical Therapeutics," Vol. ii, P. 138). Cancer of the os. Burning therein and foetid discharge therefrom. Cancer of the mammae when there are many old scars remaining from previous ulcerations, so that the milk cannot flow on. Inflamed, cracked nipples ; tettery eruption about the body. Cancer of the stomach. Ulcer in the Duodenum **oriline of Urinary smell** in the breast. A lady had between stomach and liver a ball

- formed tumour of about two inches in diameter, movable moderately hard, elastic, not painful even under rough handling. Apis 8 and 10 failed. Graphites 6 and later 15 cured this Fibrous tumour of Omentum — Dr. Kallen bach.

95. Guarana—

For lupus this remedy is good when its colour is ocher red with yellow spots on temples. Dose – 20 drops in half a glass of water one tea - spoonful of this water to be taken every two hours.

96. Hecla Lava or (Hekla Lava)—

This medicine has marked action on jaws. of great use in exostosis, gum abscess, difficult teething. Nodosities caries of the bone etc. Ostetis, Periostitis, Osteo sarcoma, rachitis, Tumour in general bone necrosis, and sinus after mastoid operation. Tumour of Antrum of Highmore. Induration and infiltration of Cervical glands, studding neck like a row of pearls. Tumours of the breast. Rickets of children due to trauma.

Osteosarcoma. It invades the right side Nasal bone gradually wastes away Condylomata.

97. Hepar Sulphur—

According to Clarke M.D., it is a remedy for lupus and wen. It is a great remedy for tonsils. In 1961 my eldest daughter (then about 8) had septic tonsils, diagnosed as such by Calcutta Medical College Hospital. There the doctor advised removal of the tonsils by surgery immediately. But I cured her tonsillitis with a single dose of Hepar sulphur 200 in 3 days along with an ulcerated sore with suppuration on her cheek (R. or L.). She is now 44. Till today her tonsils are O. K.

Cancerous Ulcers, which are very painful on slightest touch or in cold.

From an open Cancer acute pain, bleeds on slight touch, yellow skin, eruptions on all sides of the mouth ulcers on lips and cheeks turn into open Cancer ; spread rapidly.

98. Hispidula Gaultheria—

This is one of the remedies for Cancer which was handed down to us by the fathers of the Eclectic school of Medicine.

It eradicates the dialhesis of Cancerous cachexia. Even scirrhus tumours have been dispersed by this remedy.

"A decoction is made by adding one ounce of the herb to one pint of boiling water. This should be given in doses of a wine glass half-full three times a day. A saturated tincture can be made by adding one pound of the fresh herb to one pint of 80% alcohol, let it stand a week and then filter. Use teaspoonful 4 times a day. (Dr. Eli. G. Jones, M. D.)

99. *Hydrastis Canadensis*—

Dr. Chandra Shekhar Kali, L. M. S., M. D. says— Cancer is a difficult disease - it is adherent to the surrounding spot ; skin is mottled puckered, Lacerating pain nipple retracted.

Dr. Clarke, M. D., says "when a case of Cancer of the breast presents itself to me in the early stages and before there is much or no pain, I invariably put the patient on *Hydrastis* internally, two or three drops of tincture four times a day before meals and a lotion of equal parts of *Hydrastis* and glycerine applied by being painted or with a camel's hair brush and covered with a medicated wool, I have this done morning and evening."

According to Drs. Marston and McIent, *Hydrastis* is unique in causing improvement in the general health of a Cancer patient which is visible from the better expression of his countenance.

Dr. Underhill is of opinion that while *Hydrastis* may have no influence over the cancerous dyscrasia and land little over Carcinoma, it has favourable influence over scirrhus tumours developing in glandular tissue. He is of further opinion that in those suffering from cancer, *Hydrastis* can has given a degree of relief and improved the general health.

According to Dr. Pope of England no scirrhus of the breast should be removed until *Hydrastis* has been tried. Dr. Hughes is also of the same view. His opinion is that *hydrastis* benefits scirrhus in the early stage occurring in well-developed breasts. Dr. Hering says, 'In Cancer *Hydrastis* removes the pain, modifies the discharge, depriving it of its offensiveness and improves the health in remarkable degree.

Dr. Ruddock says, "Hydrastis has been extended and is undoubtedly useful when the cancer invades the glands of the Uteri. We use it both internally and externally."

Dr. Elis Barker says, "Hydrastis has cured epithelous and may be remedy for uterine cancer. It has marked goneness at the epigastrious and palpitation at every motion. I have frequently given to Cancer sufferers Hydrastis IX three pilules three times a day as a routine measure and very frequently with excellent results.

Dr. Hahnemann says, Hydrastis is useful in "erosions of superficial ulcerations of cervix and Vagina with tenacious discharge."

Dr. Allen says, "Leucorrhoea ropy thick, viscid, yellow, hanging from OS in long strings (Kali Bich). He says elsewhere, "Cancer hard adherent skin, mottled, puckered, pain knife-like, sharp, cutting, nipple retracted."

Dr. Aurand holds that "in scrophulous or bilious individuals who suffer with poor digestion and constipation, with uterine difficulties in erosion or Ulceration of the cervix, bloody mucous discharge ; copious menstruation or menorrhagia and much acrid,corroding, shready, tenacious leucorrhoea, this remedy is extremely valuable."^{*}

Cancer of the rectum. In Cancer of the stomach, everything is vomitted **except water mixed with milk**, Emaciation. Uneasiness in abdomen after taking meal. Constipation.Flatulence.

The action of this remedy is slow and it is deep acting, the affected spot easily bleeds, the tongue is yellow, unclean and flabby, and bears imprint of teeth. It is bluish white under the fur. Inside the mouth Cancer in hard palate.

The liver is large, hard and there is tumour on the liver. In liver Cancer there is excruciating pain which goes up to the right scapula. The pain is worse on lying on the back or lying on the right side. Cancerous ulcers on left side of throat, inside.

Dr. A. C. Clifton describes precancerous stage of Hydrastis type as follows.

^{*}The quotations from Dr. Clarke, Marstion, Mclientu, Underhill, Pope, Hughes, Hering, Ruddock, Ellis Barker, Hahnemann, Allen and Aurand are taken from Dr. M. Fayazuddin's "The women at Menopause."

Dyspepsia on the facial expression is dull, heavy sodden looking ; yellowish white in colour, the tongue is large, flabby and slimy - looking, bluish-white under the fur (which is yellow, slimy, and sticky) and indented by the teeth. Eructations generally sour, at times putrid. Appetite bad, the power of digesting bread and vegetables especially weak and causing eructations. Weight at stomach ; with fulness, empty acting "gone" feeling. Worse after a meal the action of the bowels is either infrequent and constipation or frequent with loose, soft, light-coloured stools and lower potencies are useful for this dyspepsia.

Precaution must be taken whenever the precancer state is detected. Fulness, goneness and constipation are the prominent symptoms of Hydrastis and other diseases.

Even if it fail to cure malignant ulcer, still it destroys its bad odour.

Foetid pus of the ear, swelling and fibrous-like (membrane) of the ear is cured by Hydrastis.

By this remedy, spreading, burning ulcers in the mouth, gums and on the tongue are cured. It creates sores in infants and nursing mothers.

Hydrastis causes hardness of liver, spleen, stomach etc. and Cancer, Ulcers on legs and around joints therein stinging pain and burning is produced the ulcers and eruptions are worse by heat and by washing with hot water.

It is a good remedy for **jaundice** and for **corns**. According to Dr. Clarke, "it is a good remedy for **lupus** and for **Cancer of the lips**."

100. *Hydrocotyle Asiatica*—

"This drug is needed in lupus. When there is no ulceration, it spreads over the nose, the skin is thick and there is exfoliation of scales and profuse perspiration." (Eli. G. Jones) Dose — 5 drops of IX dilution one in three hours one part of the tincture plus three parts of glycerine is to be painted over the diseased surface three times a day. Its Bengali name is Thankuni (or Thalkuri).

101. Hypericum—

In ulcerated Cancer unbearable pain.

102. Iodine. (or Iodium)—

Eats Voraciously yet emaciates is a key-note (Clarke).

In Stomach cancer, the patient has ravenous hunger, aggravation of symptoms in a warm room. The hunger is relieved by eating. Appetite excessive, eats just like glutton, still gets emaciated. (Abrotanum), Natrum Mur, Silicea, Tuberculinum. Scrofulous constitution, weak body, lean and thin. The breasts are painful and atrophied. Profuse bleeding from the Uterine Cancer. Induration and hardness of the womb. Chronic leucorrhoea with excessive discharge which is so acrid that it corrodes the linen.

Profuse menstrual discharge with extreme debility so much so that on ascending steps, she feels breathing troubles (calcareo carb).

The breasts become too heavy and hang down. In both the breasts nodes of bluish red colour appeared. They wither away and become atrophied. Secretion of milk is suppressed. Intense pain in breasts.

Every time defecation is followed anew by haemorrhage from the uterus. Much pain in the abdomen and small of the back.

Body withers away and becomes just like a skeleton. But the glands are enlarged.

Ovaries become stiff and hard. Ulcers on the tongue and in the mouth Tonsillitis.

Rancid, bad odour emits from the mouth. In spite of so many ailments a patient of Iodine thinks he is O. K. Occasional tendency to commit suicide. If a patient of Iodium keeps a piece of silver, it will smell like garlic. Iodoformum imparts a garlic odour to silver." (Clarke).

Dr. M. Fayazuddin quotes Dr. Bernoville. "In the adult it (Iodium) first of all pre cancer, who has sclerosis and who moves rapidly to scirrhous or hard Cancers of glands or of ganglions (Cancer of the breast) Iodium is perhaps then a remedy of quaternary syphilis as is considered by some authors, i. e. to Dey syphilis that obligatorily evolves towards Cancer (Dr. Bernoville). Cancer (Dr. Bernoville).

Hard and large goitres (cured by Dr. E. B. Nash, with Iodine C. M. "giving a powder every night for four nights, after the moon full and was waning).

103. Iodoformum—

Dr. Clarke says, "Iodoformium imparts a garlic odor to silver."

If a piece of silver be kept inside the mouth of an Iodoformium patient, the piece of silver will emit the odour of a garlic.

Dr. B. R. Chugha says "sleep interrupted by sighing and worse after damp and hot weather are the indications whether in Cancer or any disease."

104. Ipecac—

"Cancer of the stomach, —this remedy frequently relieves the painful nausea and vomiting." (Dr. T. Hoyne).

105. Jacea (Viole Tricolour)—

Very obstinate skin disease that has violent itching and which is burrowing e.g., obstinate eczema etc.

106. Kali Arsenicosum—

It is an excellent remedy for inveterate (obstinate) skin diseases **worse on undressing**.

"Skin is dry and scaly. Acnes, pustules, worse during menses chronic eczema, worse warmth, walking, undressing.

Fissures in bends of arms and knees Right-sided herpes. Itching, worse night crusta lactea on head. Nodular eruption on face. Boils on face. Furfuraceous eruption on beard. Palms and soles speckled over with corns. Phagedenic ulcers, deep base and turned up edges. Erysipelas of face. Herpes Zoster. Dry, chronic eczema, skin of arms thicker and rougher than natural Psoraisis. Ichorus fluid discharge from eruptions.

Complete aphonia following skin affection.*

Pain in spine worse on touch. Swelling and pain of rheumatism burning in muscle constriction of throat due to profuse salivation.

Dr. H. A. Roberts, M. D. says ; on the OS of the uterus, there is eruption like cauliflower. Bright's disease, Jaundice, Cancer, Worse heat. In similar cases, Kali Ars. is more useful than Arsenic Album. Epithelial Cancer supervened after prolonged medication with Kali Ars. for psoriasis.

Dr. Jonathan Hutchinson says. "A clerk had taken Arsenic for a long time for psoriasis, palms and soles became speckled over with corns, finally epithelial Cancer of scrotum appeared. (Dr. Clarke).*

107. Kali Bichromicum—

Pain in small spots. Mucus from mucus membranes is tough ropy stingy, can be drawn out in strings ; it hangs like a string from various parts of the body, such as mouth, nose, uterus, etc. Ulcer in the septum of the nose, ulcer is caused which is sensitive to touch. Worse in damp weather. Dry, hard, corrosive, red edged, oval shaped ulcers. Ulcers on previously inflamed feet, on fingers, with carious affection of the bones. Burning and stinging pain this medicine is anti-psoric, anti-syphilitic and antisycotic.

Punched out. perforating ulcers, occurring on skin, mucous membranes, and affecting bones, (e.g., Vomer palate etc.).

Small pustules over whole body, similar to small-pox, they disappear without bursting open Hands become covered with deep, stinging cicatrices Nodes on bones ulcer in deodenum Polypus, Warls, Lupus, Gastric Ulcers in large intestines.

108. Kali carb—

Uterine Cancer with the following symptoms. :

Pain commencing at the inner part of the top of the right hip and extending to the right hip ; much difficulty in swallowing food ; the food descends the aesophagus very slowly the food will not go down. Structure of the aesophagus with sticking pains in the aesophagus.

109. Kalichlor—

Epithelioma of the face and the great toe has been cured by this medicine (Dr. Allen).

*Vide Dr. Clarke's Dictionary. Vol. 2. Page 87.

This medicine firstly breaks the blood corpuscles.

As a result blood comes out through the nose, mouth and various other parts of the body. **Blood Cancer.**

At night blood comes out through the right nostril. Profuse salivation from the mouth. Swollen apthae in the mouth, red. The tongue is swollen and bad smell from the mouth. Taste sour. Tongue, lips and the ends of the body are blue. Amelioration on bleeding from the nose.

110. Kali Cyanaticum—

This remedy is good for Epithelioma and **Cancer of the tongue**, Ulcers on the tongue. Its edges are enlarged, feels difficult in talking. Power of speech is impaired.

Sensation - "As if struck with appoplexy" - (Hering).

Hering : Dr. E. T. Adams treated an inveterate whisky drinker, 55, for a swelling on the right side of the tongue, excavated so deeply that the first joint of the thumb could be laid in it. It had been pronounced cancerous. the patient could take no nutriment and fluids only with great pain under kalicyanalium 1/200 gr. doses he recovered rapidly, was able to walk and to eat dry bread and cooked beef with comparative ease.

Persuaded by his former attendants to undergo operation, he died nineteen days after. (Dr. Clarke).

A woman had Cancerous ulcer of right side of tongue, involving the root. With a view of relieving the woman's sufferings Petroz gave her gr. 1/100 of Kalicyanatum once in 4 days. In a fortnight the suffering was diminished, the tongue appeared less thick, and speech easier. In another fortnight the patients countenance had lost its grey hue and drawn features, and she could eat a crumb of bread. The case went on to complete and permanent cure. (Dr. Clarke).

111. Kali lod.—

Kali lod can produce tumours and also can cure tumours. Jutes candy has cured several tumours of the abdomen with kali lod 3x, 10 and 15. (Centesimal triturations). Dr. Cooper cured one patient of **fibroid tumours with kali lod**. The patient was a married woman aged 30 years. "Her womb was **packed with fibroid**

tumours ; pain in right inguinal region on exertion, spirits depressed, tinnitus like buzzing of flies, constant, tired, sleepy feeling down the limbs, hot burning feet, though sometimes intense shivering all over, pains in the breasts which are tender, unable to go long without food, constant distension as from flatus, sinking at scrobulus cordis at 11 a.m. sleep dreamy ; and these symptoms moved away under Kali lod 30 using the patient in absolute comfort." (Dr. Clarke).

According to Dr. Cooper, there is much resemblance between kali-lod and Sulphur in Kali the 30th dilutions. After bronchitis, pneumonia, erysipelas, and other in **plammatory** affections, Kali-lod in 30th and also in cruder forms, acts like magic apparently from the **removed** of the effective products left in the tissues. By it painful syphilific nodes have been cured. Sensation as if a tumour is in the ovary. Symptoms are worse at night. In it all the glands of the body are indurated, enlarged and hardened. In it a deep ulcer is produced in the throat. Ulceration is formed **in the gland of the palate**.

Swelling of thyroid gland (goitre) with sensitiveness to touch and pressure. Hard painless tumour like wen on nape. **The cured glands are swollen and hard.**

Bony tumours ; interstitial distention of bones ; pains at night. Painful syphilitic nodes. Condylomata of long standing in cachectic subjects.

A kind of hard tumours, especially on legs, dark colour, yellow pustules interwoven. **Tumour in the vocal cord.** Glands of the throat are swollen and hard and **voice is choked.**

In the mucous membranes covering the brain **is packed with small, hard and painful nodes.** On the skin of the scalp, small nodules are formed. Nodes and tumours grow on bones and **periosteum.**

In various parts of the body, swelling and oedema occur. Fibroid tumours grown in abdomen and uterus.

In the nostrils glands are swollen and nodes grow.

Bony tumour grows in the eye socket.

Tarsal Cysts**112. Kali Mur—**

"In Cancerous tumours of the breast that are of recent origin, tender to the touch, and quite soft, with white coating on the tongue. This remedy is indicated." (Dr. Eli. G. Jones). Dr. Eli G. Jones advises to give Kali Mur, third decimal trituration, three tablets once in three hours.

"Epithelioma of lips ; ulceration of mouth, has perforated cheeks and threatens to become cancer of face, tongue coated white discharge ichorous and foetid Scurvy in cachectic people" (Dr. Sultan Alam M.Behari).

"Fraxinus Americana, Aurum Met and Kali Mur are great remedies in **fibroids** (Dr. S. H. Grimmer)" -- Quoted from Dr. Fayazudding's "The Women At Menopause."

113. Kali Phos—

It is a good remedy when a Cancer has been removed and is in the healing process. The skin is grown tight as the head of a drum across the seat of the original Cancer. This remedy may be given in alteration with Silicea Sixth decimal three tablets once in three hours.

Cancer, especially of the young, encephaloid, medullary soft.

It is useful in pains, offensive discharge, and debility palenes on account of cancer.

Like Kali Mur and Kali Sulph, it is useful in cancer general. Suspected malignant tumours the discharge is yellow. Urine is **yellow as gold**.

114. Kali Sulph—

Cancer about the face, with discharge of thin yellow serous watery secretion. Give 3x dilution once in three hours. Worse from **warmth**. Ameliorated in open air.

This remedy is useful in **Lupus and Epithelioma**. Its discharge is deep yellow. In case of cancer of the skin excessive burning in it Haemorrhage occurs from it.

115. Kreosote—

Kreosote is a palliative in Cancerous disease of the stomach and in other incurable malignant diseases of the stomach.

It palliates Cancer of the vagina. Dr. M.L. Tyler says in cancer of the cervix Kresote 200 is annihilative. It can make life bearable for the patient and the entourage, even should it do nothing more.

In cancer of the uterus, especially in cancer of the cervix, where there is intolerably foetid odour and bad smelling discharge, this remedy has almost given relief and has made the neighbourhood of the patient bearable. Scirrhus of the vagina is painful to the touch.

Dr. Allen says Kreosote is followed well by **Arsenic Phosphorus and Sulphur in cancer and disease of the malignant tendency.**

"In cancer of the Uterus discharge of foul smelling blood, worse in horizontal position ; awful burning in the pelvis, like red hot coal" (B. R. Chugha). In cancer of the lip Kreosote has proved servicable in a few instances.

Dr. A. Thompson has cured a cancerous tumour of the lower lip. The tumour was of the size of large garden pea. It discharged acrid watery ichor, making the surrounding parts sore. Its pains were burning and smarting as if scalded. He gave Kreosote 1400. After four weeks, discharge nearly gone. Then again Dr. Thompson gave the patient Kreosote 1400. At the end of ten weeks pains changed to burning exclusively, Ars. 1100 finished the case in two months (Dr. T. S. Hoyne A. M., M.d. has mentioned this case in his "Clinical Therapeutics" vol. 2).

Dr. Raue M. D. advised administration of Kreosote in stomach cancer on the following indications :- Painful, hard place on the left side of the stomach ; sensation of contraction in the abdomen ; constipation ; Stools hard and dry ; she cannot bear tight clothing about the waist.

"Ulcers of the Uterus ; painful coitus ; ill-humour and low-spirited, worse from music, causing her to weep ; weakness of memory ; lacerating headache ; livid complexion ; complaints at the climax ; humming and buzzing in head, with even hardness of hearing ; chilliness ; frequent desire to urinate, cancer of the vagina and mammae ; herpes ; burning the pelvis, as if from live coals "(Dr. T. S. Hoyne).

Symptoms in Cancer of the Uterus :-

Profuse discharge of dark, co-agulated blood ; awful burning in the pelvis as from red-hot coals, with discharge of clotted blood ; the blood has bad odour ; Corrosive itching within vulva ; biting between the labia and thighs ; with great burning and soreness after urinating ; continuous haemorrhage from tumours of the uterus ; Violent itching in the vagina for which patient rubs it in the evening ; frequent desire to pass urine and the urine is bad smelling and profuse in quantity ; labour like pain in the small of the back, pressing down in the lumbar vertebra.

"In cancer of the breast, the whole gland is covered with scurfy protuberances ; blood oozes out therefrom whenever irritated in any way. Menstruation too early, too copious and of too long duration. Often intermittent ; discharge dark coloured, coagulated blood, of clear and watery blood, with violent colic" (Hoyne).

"menorrhagia, < Lying, > getting up and walking about" (Dr. Hering's Guiding Symptoms).

"Inveterate ulcers on neck of uterus" (Dr. Hering). Epithelial cancer on nose.

Prone to get gangrene ; cancerous Offensive.

From tumours of all places of the body and from cancer profuse haemorrhage occurs. The inflammation of the indurated spot is so much that in the inflamed part phagedenic ulcer is formed. Its Leucorrhoeal discharge is very foetid, corrosive, putrid and burning. By it cervical glands are swollen, burn and are hard. Along with this, blisters form into the ear from which discharge with bad odour takes place.

In open cancer of the nose and face, there are burning and pain. Bleeding cancer.

In Leucorrhoea causing ulcers and in uterine cancer Kreosote 200 gives excellent result (Dr. Chandra Shekhar, Kali M.D.). During menstruation, feels very chilly. pain is worse at night. In the last stage of cancer, patient is restless owing to burning. Very rapid decay of teeth. Cancer of the liver. Obstinate ulcer in Cervix.

116. Lac Caninum—

Rapid alternation of sides. Rheumatic pain starts, say on the right side. That pain then goes to the left side. Again the pain comes back to the right side. Then again the pain goes to the left side. In this manner the pain of any other ailment alternates sides. Swollen limb shining Ulcers look shining, glazed and of red appearance.

Bran-like desquamation of skin palms and soles burning hot cannot bear one part of body to touch another ; must even keep the fingers apart. Feels as if walking on air, or of not touching the bed when lying down. Thinks she wears some one else's nose. One nostril stopped up, the other fluent (Diphtheria), smell of flowers unbearable, penis greatly swollen. Pain in the ear sometimes intense very sharp in right middle ear, while walking in wind had to cover it with hand, not entire relief ; sharp pain in right side also. No pain in day, but at night is attacked several times by sore aching pains in middle or external on side on which she is lying ; soon passes off when the pressure is removed. **Warts on fingers. Delusions about snakes. Visions of snakes, Dreams of snakes, thinks she is surrounded by snakes, thinks she is lying on snakes, feels as though snakes were on her back.**

Epulis (tumour) on tongue. Ranula (tumour) beneath the tongue. Ulcers in mouth, which bleed easily.

117. (a) Lachesis—

It is a great and marvellous medicine.

It is a great medicine for cough with tickling in throat. Cancer of the breast with lancinating pains and constant feeling of weakness and lameness in left shoulder and arm. Cancer of the breast has a bluish or dark red base, interspersed with black streaks of coagulated or decomposed blood. Dr. Ochme reports a case of carcinoma of the mammae cured with Lachesis 6.

Open cancer has a dark bluish red appearance with bluish streaks of decomposed blood.

Cancer of the lower lip, dry, cracks and bleeding. **It has been highly recommended in cancer of lower lip.**

In cancer of the eye it is curative sharp pains especially in the forenoon ; sticking, as with knives ; lids greatly inflamed ; bluish in colour ; much water flows from the eye.

This remedy has proved curative in **cancer of tongue**. Indications :- touch aggravates, pressure aggravates, contact with clothes aggravates.

In cancer of stomach, indications are :- The patient cannot bear anything tight about the waist, earthy yellowness of the face ; **dark urine ; excessively offensive stools ; pain relieved by eating. but soon returns.** Great sensitiveness of the stomach to contact, especially to that of his clothes, and a gnawing pressure. Applicable to drunkards and syphilitic persons.

In cancer of the intestines, administration of this remedy is suggested.

Dr. A. R. Morgan cured a case of scirrhus of the arms and rectum, with a sanious, mucous discharge, haemorrhoids cured constant throbbing pain with a single dose of Lacheses 30, (Hoyne).

In cancer of the uterus there is much sensitiveness to touch. Sensation as if the OS of the uterus were wide open.

According to Dr. Burnett, consider Lachesis in flooding at the climacteric and in pre-cancerous flowing. Dr. S. Jones says that when the tongue is so dry that it catches the lower teeth and troubles when the patient sticks it out the above symptoms call for Lachesis 6x three drops every six hours. Tumour of the ovary, especially the left ovary. It goes from the left ovary to the right ovary Aggravation after sleep. Ameliorated by haemorrhage from the vagina, this condition will happen again and again. Here Lachesis is the remedy.

In cancer of the uterus, this remedy is very efficacious on the following indications :- "Cancer of the uterus, if developed at the critical period, or a consequence of the change of life, with frequent uterine haemorrhage. Pain in the parts as if swollen, they do not bear contact and have to be relieved of all pressure ; at times the pain is as violent as if a knife were thrust through the abdomen ; coughing or sneezing causes stinging pains in the cancer, epistaxis before the scanty and delaying menses."

Epithelioma is cured by lachesis. Small, flat warts on hands of fingers are cured by Lachesis.

Dr. Dunham M. D. cured rapidly **eight malignant pustules with Lachesis alone.**

It is a good remedy for ulcers. Its indications are as follows :- "Ulcers are large with tendency to spread rapidly ; often surrounded by smaller ulcerations or pustules ; scanty discharge of pus ; dark blue or purple colour of the surrounding skin, burning pain only when touching the sore. Herpetic and varicose ulcer. In the treatment of **atonic** and **scorbutic ulcers.** Lachesis is called for if the patient is pale, chlorotic emaciated ; blackish or bluish blisters with sanious, foetid contents around the ulcers. Gangrenous ulcers" (Dr. Hoynes).

Colour of tumours is bluish, and disease is aggravated after sleep ; amelioration by heat.

Surrounding muscles of the neck and the glands are inflamed, painful and swollen.

Bed-sore with black edges.

In cancer inside the throat, especially of the left side, this remedy is often used. Bad smell is emitted from the mouth, and Hoarseness.

Amelioration if there is discharge.

117 (b). Lapis Albus—

With this remedy Grauvogl has cured a cancer patient. He and others have cured many patients of **goitre** and scrophulous gland. Its chief characteristic symptoms are :- burning shooting and stinging pain in heart, pylorus, breasts and uterus.

Dr. Dewey has cured two patients of induration of cervical glands with Lapis 6. Those enlarged glands were soft, of stony hardness. He has cured a lady aged 35 years old, of goitre, with this medicine. Dr. Whiting has cured a man of 70 of the Epithelioma of lip with Lapis 12x. Dr. Grauvog has cured a youngman of a tumour of lip with Lapis Albus 30. After two years, the tumour re-appeared on the old spot with the 30th potency of this remedy he was cured of the tumour in one year more. The tumour no more re-appeared.

Lapis Albus-200 is an excellent medicine for dysmenorrhoea. Pains cause swooning better with establishment of flow. **In Cancer, the cheek is perforated.** Tumour of the lower lip with burning stinging pains that make him jump off his feet. Lapis Albus is useful in glandular tumour where there is generally **only glands.**

It acts well in lipoma sarcoma glandular and fibrous tumours.

It is a good remedy in cancer **until it ulcerates.** It is also good in scirrhus.

Anaemia with ravenous appetite. Tumour in the lower lip with violent pain and burning in consequence of which the patient's both legs jerk.

In uterine cancer discharge from the ulcer is very dark and foetid and intense burning pain in all connected places.

Dr. George Royal says in dark woman induration of the left breast before the menses. Induration of the glands of the left side of the neck, accompanied with profuse menstrual discharge, fibroids ; menstrual discharge is bright red while the patient is in a standing position and dark and clotted while she is in a lying position.

In the first stage of hardness of the mammary gland when the nipple go inside the breasts and other ailments appear, this remedy has given good result.

Dr. Grauvog has cured five cases of uterine scirrhus with Lapis Albus. Mammary pains with hardness of parts.

Burning stinging, shining pains in breasts and uterus. Faints **with pain of menses.** Pruritus vulvae. **New growths of many kinds.**

118. Lycopodium—

Polypus in ears and nose etc. Cancer of the stomach. Its symptoms are :-

“Earthy colour of the face ; rising of sour acid fluid ; Vomiting of sour water and mucus ; fullness of the stomach and abdomen ; pain in the stomach after eating ; rumbling and gurgling in the abdomen ; constipation ; scanty urine ; worse from sitting bent, better from rising and walking about ; **no pain at night, when warm in bed**” (Dr. Raue. quoted by Dr. Hoyne).

Varicose ulcers— "In old cases, where the edges are swollen and shining and the ulcer has a tendency to become fistulous." (Dr. G. C. Jeffery - quoted by Dr. Hoyne).

Ulcers on and below the tongue vesicles on the tip of the tongue, which feel as if raw or burnt.

Cancer right side is invaded. Uterine Cancer wind is emitted from the uterus. Dyspepsia. Borborygmus in the left side of the abdomen Dryness of the vagina for many days.

Intense pain around the labia Obstinate constipation ; Almost always jerking of the limbs in sleep or while awake. Upward pain of the uterus. The discharge of leucorrhoea is whitish or reddish ; worse from 4 p.m. to 8 p.m. Varicose veins ; tumour in the ovary. Pain comes suddenly, and also goes suddenly perpendicularly situated tumour.

Swelling and ulcer of the lower lip surrounding of the ulcers is red as vermilion.

Black blue vomiting after drinking or eating.

"Cancer of breast" with burning stitching pains, dyspeptic symptoms ; circumscribed redness of the cheeks ; irritable, music and sounds aggravate her symptoms ; worse from 4 to 8 p.m." (Dr. Hoyne).

Scirrhus of the breasts ; with nightly tearing, burning and itching **cracks in both the heels ; water oozes from the sores of night bleeding from the ulcers are touched.** Ulcers bleed and burn when dressed, tearing and itching of night swelling in both the arms, hand and in the fingers.

"Warts, pedunculated, inflamed or indented on the arms, hands and fingers" (Dr. Hoyne) warts on chin (Hering) Tumours in mouth in various places (Hering).

119. Magnesia Carb—

"Scirrhus induration of the uterus with discharge of black, clotted blood." (Dr. M. Fayazuddin's "The women at menopause)."

120. Magnesia Phos—

It gives relief in excruciating pain of Cancer. In excruciating pain of Cancer, **it is better than Arsenic.**

But It cannot cure Cancer.

121. Malandrinium—

"It has been used on inferential grounds with great success in ill effects of vaccination ('I have cured with it cases of unhealthy, dry, rough skin remaining for years after vaccination) ; in small -pox, measles and impetigo) (Dr. Clarke).

Boils, malignant pustules cancer. **If any Cancer.** Sore after being healed up leaves behind its scars, malandrinium is very useful in that case this remedy is administered when open cancer is almost dried up Malignant pustules. Bone like protuberances Cancer.

122. Medorrhinum—

If Cancer is hereditary due to gonorrhoea worse from sunrise to sunset (**especially from 3 a.m. to 4 a.m.**), ovarian tumours etc. may be due to latent gonorrhoea (from husband), this medicine gives good result.

A 60-year-old woman had tumour in the coccyx. I did not know of it. she was a patient of profusely bleeding piles for which I gave her a dose of medorrhinum 1M. Soon she was cured of the profusely bleeding piles. In a month her tumour also vanished as she subsequently reported to me.

The menstrual blood is very dark, clotted ; scanty—the blood cannot be removed easily from the cloth on washing. "A great deal of pain in left ovary, with sensation as if a sac was distended and if pressed would burst ; sensation as if something was pulling it down, causing it to be sore, pain when walking passed to left groin, as if leg pushed something with a great amount of heat. (Dr. Herings "Guiding Symptoms." vol. S. P. 302).

Intense menstrual colic, causing drawing up to knees, with terrible, bearing down, labor like pains with pressing of feet against support as in labour. Ulceration and inflammation of uteri, and chronic intra uterine inflammation. Tumour resembling the size of a cauliflower Epithelioma.

Pedunculated warts. **Lukemia** "corns very tender" (Hering). **Uterine Fibroids.** Tumours and growths. **Enlargement of the prostate gland.**

123. Merc Sol—

Dr. Kent says Merc. Sol. is one of the best palliative remedies for Cancers of uterus and breasts.

It is a **preventive** medicine and at times a **curative** medicine for epithelioma. He has seen **by Merc. proto iod, 100 a case of breast cancer has been completely cured.** It was sore, indurated, as large as the egg of a goose, knots were there in the axilla, the invaded part was blue and there was no hope of its cure.

In it the glands are inflamed and indurated. The parotid glands, glands under the tongue, glands of the neck, groins, axillae, - glands of all the parts of the body are invaded the liver and the breast are indurated and inflamed. Hardness is a common symptom of this medicine the inflamed limbs become hard. The inflamed skin becomes hard, the inflamed gland becomes stiff on account of burning and stinging pain in the ovaries. The patient screams violently, on account of lacerating and cutting pain, the patient becomes restless.

Due to stinging boring and itching pain in the uterus the patient is afflicted. Numbness of the neck with ulcer in throat, swelling and hardness of the cervical glands and **goitre**, soreness. In between the thighs and the generative organs abscess is formed.

Merc sol. is useful in the last stage of phthisis in hectic fever acute pain, burning and bad smell of Cancer, indicating Merc. sol. are present, Merc. sol. often is useful where tumour or pain as in tumour, large swelling in breasts has been present for a long time in it soon pus is formed and in its ulcer and therein there are burning and stinging pain.

Worse heat as well as cold, gums, cheeks, throat are swollen, groins are swollen, bubo is formed, liver becomes inactive, swollen and painful. **Often mercury cures polypus, if Calcaria and Thuja prove ineffective.**

Uterine cancer with prolapsus of uterus and vagina.

Deep ulcers on the os and cervix of the uterus the edges of the uterus are ragged and bleed profusely on touch.

Ulcers on the walls of the Vagina. In the middle of the pelvis in tense pain, sensation of drawing in the waist, feeling of pressure

in the lower portion of the abdomen as if every thing will protrude ; mental depression.

In breast Cancer should Bellodonna fail to act and should formation of pus commence, Merc, sol. or Merc. Vivus ought to be given. Intense pain in breast with a feeling of chilliness, profuse perspiration, but that gives no relief. Moist tongue with much thirst, gums bleed easily.

124. Merc Vivus—

It causes inflammation of the **periosteum** which tends to destroy.

Excessive anaemia.

Ulcers form in ovaries, os etc which ache the breasts become hard.

Exostosis, with severe pain

Ulcers, which are bluish and bleed easily these are surrounded by blisters, which are pustules, terrible burning, pain and itching in the Ulcers. Thin discharge therefrom and these are corrosive. The edges of the ulcers become elevated, hard, swollen and inflamed. The ulcers are foetid, spreading, syphilitic. Worse at night, on motion, if touched. Better, on sitting, on lying.

125. Mezerium—

Ulcer in the uterus ; therein burning, pain and stitching sensation, "Uterine ulcers with smarting, burning and pricking sensation" or (Dr. M. Fayazuddin). Cancer of the stomach with burning and corroding pains.

Constant vomiting of chocolate-coloured masses with great burning in throat. **Haemaemesis**. Osteoma, ie, an osseous tumour. constipation.

126. Morphinum—

"Vertigo from the last movement of the head. Sudden neuralgic pains with sudden fainting. It is useful in those cases of Cancer in which opium or other benumbing drugs have been used to relieve the pain etc." (Dr. B. R., Chugla).

127. Murex Purpura—

Uterine Cancer with great mental depression and with pain in

uterus as if wounded by a cutting instrument ; lancinating, throbbing pains in the uterus ; acrid discharge that irritates the pudenda and thighs causing them to swell, faintness and an "all gone feeling in the stomach. (Dr. Eli. G. Jones)" **Large cyst**, supposed to be connected with left ovary, occupied space between rectum, uterus and vagina, so as to obliterate posterior **cul de sac** and almost vagina. (খলি)।

A distinct feeling of the womb....

Acute pain in r. side of uterus, which crossed entire body and extended upwards to l. breast. Violent stitches in l. Side of uterus, from below upwards, in evening.

Beating in uterustumefaction of cervix, with several deep fissures

Bearing down sensations, feeling as if internal organs were being pushed out, with great nausea and faintness, generally distressed sinking sensation in epigastrium ; prolapse of uterus with elongation of cervix

A large excoriation on anterior aspect of neck of uterus, was caused to bleed by a slight touch. Several deep fissures in tumefied cervix ; body of uterus enlarged and much inclined forward, cervix resting upon posterior wall of pelvis

Carcinoma uteri ; very great depression of spirits. (C. Hering ; "Guiding Symptoms" vol. 7.)

"Feeling as if something pressing on a sore spot in pelvis, r. side of uterus, going into abdomen to thorax. Violent bearing down with symptoms of prolapse, amelioration by crossing legs" (Dr. Clarke).

Menses are irregular **Menses every two weeks**, very scanty and **lasting but two days**, preceded by severe labor-like pains accompanied by severe headache and great painfulness of breasts. Watery, greenish or thick bloody discharge. Greenish yellow **leucorrhoea** some times bloody and discharge of pure blood by vulva at stool.

Leucorrhoea during day ; none during night ; relieves depression.

Leucorrhoea during pregnancy, the more the leucorrhoeal discharge, the more cheerful, the patient is.

During Leucorrhoeal discharge if there be prolapsus uteri, the patient's joy increases.

Ulceration of OS uteri. Debility with empty feeling in abdomen.

Discharge is corrosive, for this the pudenda with thighs are excited and get swollen, burn and itch.

128. Murialicum Acidum :

Cancer of the tongue. Mouth is dry, along with the tongue is paralysed.

Accumulation of profuse saliva. Tongue heavy, as if made of lead.

Difficulty in speaking for this reason. Deep seated ulcers on tongue. Their bases are black. Pusstules or blisters on the right side of the tongue small tonour on right side of the tongue, the tongue is sore and bluish. Tongue shrunken. Psoraisis of tongue. Ulcers on tongue. Tongue dry. **Liquid stool passing involuntarily, while urinating** stomatitis.

129. Natrum Arsenicium :

Cancers of mouth fissured also indurated (Dr. Hering).

Constriction of Oesophagus. (Dr. Clarke) Haemoptysis. (Dr. Hering).

130. Natrum Cacodylate :

When Cancer spreads all over the body, it is a useful remedy. Dr. J. Ellis Barker advise its use in the 1x potency (aftermeal).

131. Natrum Carb :

"Hypochondriacal mood diminishes as the food passes through the duodenum, the indigestion is worse from vegetables and starchy foods, are indications of this remedy in Cancer" (Dr. B. R. Chugha).

Weakness of the muscle and the cells, along with hardness of the lymphatic glands of the groins and abdomen, swelling is present. Foetid ulcers of the mucous membranes in the nostrils. apthae, Cracks and **excoriation** between toes. Burning itching and burning blisters, as if stung by netles. Warts (or herpes) on the back of hands. **Violent stiches in a corn.**

Dr. Raue has advised the use of this remedy on the following indications in Cancer of the uterus :

"Induration of the neck of the womb ; the os uteri is out of shape, pressing in the hypogastrium toward the genital organs as if everything would come out ; metrorrhagia ; putrid leucorrhoea, headache in the sun and from mental labour ; she gets nervous from playing on the piano and feels great anxiety during a thunder—storm" (quoted by Dr. Hoyne in his "Clinical Therapeutics." Vol. II).

Natrum Carb has cured herpes spreading and suppurating, situated about the nose and mouth pimples on the face, warts freckles, vesicles itching as from fleas aggravation in the sun, from smoking and during a thunder-storm. (Hoyne).

132. Natrum Mur :

Ranula under the tongue, sensation as of a hair on the tongue. It is useful in tumours which are full of water. Various Cancers especially uterine cancer of the **person suffering from malaria**.

Pain in gums, ulcers in gums, gums bleed easily, swell. Obstinate ulcers on the tongue. Uvula gets swollen and elongated. "Constriction in the mammary region which extends to the axilla developing into Cancer **obscension**. Constricting sensation in the region of **solar Plexus**. A sensation accompanying Vertigo with a fear of falling when going out of the house. (Dr. T. W. Waffensmith, quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin in his "The women at Menopause").

If the Cervix is eroded, ointment or any external application should not be used. As a result of such external application, the ulcer was cured, but in no time the woman lost her voice and in several winters she could not speak a loud word. Many specialists treated her but failed to cure her. The lady was a typical Nat Mur. Subject and one of her most prominent symptoms was weakness, so weak in the morning that she had to sit down several times before she could dress herself. Nat. Mur. restored both ulcer and voice and eventually removed the whole train of symptoms and she has remained well since. Dr. A. Pulford treated and **cured this case**. While examining the patient for her vocal trouble, Dr. Pulford looked into her vagina and rectum and her husband while sending a patient to the doctor told her, "Do not be surprised if the doctor even for tooth ache looks into your vagina and rectum which no

other doctor usually does." **Blood has a tendency to be destroyed and that causes Blood Cancer.** In consequence of blood being poisoned, various kinds of skin diseases and ulcers appear on the skin.

In the mucus membranes and in the tissue of the glands destructive inflammation occurs. **Blood is thin like water and does not clot**, phagedonic ulcers with sinuses appear.

Urine escapes involuntarily on forcibly laughing, coughing or walking Hoarseness or aphonia, if treated with caustic sometimes turns into constant hoarseness and Natraum Mur does good in such case.

LIKES OR EATS EXCESSIVE SALT

133. Natrum Silico—Fluoricum :

Tumour, Lupus, is used externally in the form of lotion, in tumours it is used internally as well.

134. Nectrianinum :

It is used in cases of Carcinoma and Epithelioma.

135. Nitric Acid :

"Hard nodules in mammae atrophy of mammae. Dr. W. K. Bond says." Radical cure in **recurrences** after operations have been few and far between, but Nitric Acid on the usual indications has cured several times, so has silicea. "(Dr. Fayazuddins" the Women at Menopause." P. 141) Caries tumours on bone.

On the upper lids small warts, which easily bleed and wherein stitching pain is felt. Ulcers in the mouth, tongue and throat with stitching pain, salivation.

Inflammation of the prostate gland owing to inflammation for a long period urethra becomes hard and stiff. The vaginal canal is ulcerated. There many wart-like excrescences appear.

Lump in the breast :—

Cancer with pus and ulcers from the breasts, thin juicy, foetid discharge and therein stitching pain in ulcers, flesh rots and drops, ulcers are uneven, edges are rough.

Looks like raw flesh. It is full of holes like a sponge.

In 1964 while I was posted at Tamluk in West Bengal, I treated a very poor man for a very long and large and ragged bleeding tumour. it extended from clavicle to the navel. I firstly gave him a dose of Thuja 200 and asked him to report in seven days. On the 8th day he came back and informed that at night the tumour pained much and bled daily at night. After 7 days he came and showed me the tumour. it had contracted and had become shorter in size and gone upward from the navel and downward from the clavicle and in breadth too it had become smaller in size. The tumour, which on the first day looked like a gourd (লাউ) after contraction now looked like a round pumpkin. The haemorrhage from the tumour had totally stopped. On this day I repeated Nitric Acid 200 with instruction to report his condition to me in 7 days. But thereafter the patient no more came to me. Being requested by Mr. Saha, subdivisional controller of Food and supplies, Tamluk, to treat the man (who was his maid-servants' husband). I took up his treatment. Later on I learnt from Mr. Saha that the patient's neighbours and so-called well-wishers had resisted the patient from coming to a Homoeopath for treatment of such a big tumour, as in their opinion, Homeopathy would never cure him and that they would send him for surgical operation to Midnapur and that they were raising subscriptions for this purpose. Swelling, hardness and pain in sub-maxillary glands, which ultimately turn in towards tumours worse cold water or touch, syphilitic constitution very bad and strong odour in urine like horse's urine.

"Nitric Acid has great affinity for mouth and anus, hence it will cure Cancer of these parts." (Dr. B. R. Chugha).

Uterine Cancer is worse in midnight pain in inguinal glands. Violent Cramps Constant eructations, as if abdomen will burst. Sensation of excessive pressure, thinks everything will come out through the vagina. It is accompanied with lumbago.

In every opening of the body (especially where mucous membrane has been combined with skin) e.g. corners of the mouth, nose, anus etc there are fissures, ulcers and crusts. I have treated some patients in East Pakistan (now Bangladesh) and West Bengal for fissure and they have been cured by Nitric Acid 200 and 1000 given by me, Every touch causes "stitching pain as if from splinters." In 1959 while I was posted as a Munsiff at Naogan in

East Pakistan, I treated the wife of a Muslim lawyer suffering from such acute pain in the gums and teeth with one dose of Nitric Acid 200 and she was completely cured by that single dose of Nitric Acid 200, Cancer of the uterus: In this affection, Nitric Acid is useful on the following indications :

"Violent pressure as if everything were coming out of the vulva with pain in the small of the back, through the lips and down the thighs. Very painful stools, with profuse discharge of blood, the pain lasting a long time and exhausting her. "Inclination to looseness of the bowels, feels better **when riding in a carriage with leucorrhoea**. Strong smelling urine, and pain in rectum. Worst from touch or bathing in cold water rapidly bleeds, discharge copious, bloody, corroding, ichorous, rapid destruction of parts. Burning sensation in stomach pain as if spincter were **striking** in the affected parts.

Warts are large, inflamed or indened on the neck, face and hands with some itching. Candalomata-especially recommended for fig warts when growing on pedicles. (Thuja).

Offensive Ulcers, Syphilitic or Mercury, irregular in outline, tending to dip, bleeding readily from the slightest touch.

Constipation long lasting severe pain in rectum after passing stool. "Haemorrhoids, particularly useful in chronic cases, after the abuse of Mercury, or following syphilis or associated with fissure.

Sometimes prolapsus and or discharge of much blood (Dr. hoyne) warts inside and around the nostrils. On any part of the body wart-like growths, tumours, polypus, carbuncles, Cancer, Cancer of the rectum, piles are grown and then Nitric Acid is their very good remedy. Profuse blood and pus are emitted from swollen tumours inside and outside the rectum. Slight touch produces trembling, anxiety and sweats in the entire body.

Phimosis and **Paraphimosis** with spincter like sticking pain.

136. Nux Vomica :

Raised ulcers, with edges pale, red, with burning and jerking pain, greenish corroding discharge there from worst after menses, worst from touch in dry windy weather, better lying covered head to foot on sound side.

In cancer of the stomach "Nux Vomica Palliates many of the symptoms, particularly the excessive acidity, the distressing heart burn, the painful flatulence, the vomiting of mucus, and the constipation," (Dr. Hoyne).

Haemorrhage from the stomach "Is not very copious and the vomiting is accomplished with difficulty. Anxiousness, weakness and fainting spells accompany the haematemesis. Other prominent symptoms are throbbing headache, vertigo, chilliness, and dread of the open air, although the temperature of the skin is increased, region of the stomach and spleen painful to pressure constipation with dark, turbid urine" (Dr. Hoyne). Leucorrhoea with constipation, derangement of the stomach, migraine, irritable temperament.

Prolapsus of uterus with identical symptoms. Burning and sensation of pressure in the uterine region. Prolapsusuteri due to **lifting** of heavy weights. Thinks as if the abdominal region is being contracted.

This disease is cured almost in all cases by rectification of the constitution by taking **sepia in the morning and Nux Vomica at night**. Of course, these two medicines are to be given relying on proper symptoms.

137. *Nymphora Odorata* :

Dr. Eli G. Jones M. D. says that by this remedy **several patients of Cancer of the uterus have been cured**.

"A very fine formula foits use in this disease is the following :—

Phytolacca root

Nymphaea root.

Nympaca odorat root

Helonias dioica root, a. a. ziv Mix. Ft. A gallon of syrup. Sig. Give a wine-glassfull three times a day.

"As a remedy to act upon the blood and upon the disease itself it cannot be excelled. (Dr. Eli G. Jones M.D.).

138. *Opium* :

Dr. Bayes has used this remedy as a palliative. Generally he

uses this remedy in uterine Cancer cases where there is no hope of cure, vide Dr. Hoynes "Clinical Therapeutics," Vol. II P. 156).

139. **Ornithogalum :**

With this remedy Dr. R. T. Cooper has cured many cases of Cancer some of those cases will be narrated subsequently. Dr. Clarke M. D. too has cured some cases of stomach cancer with Thuja 30, Sulphur 30 and ornithogalum. This remedy is very useful in cancer and ulcers in the stomach. For its use in cancer, the following symptoms are indicated :

Vomiting, even blood-vomiting from the stomach. Much pain is experienced when food passes through the pancreas. The vomitus has the colour of coffee-ground, pain is worse at night and in cold. Better by taking warm food. Tongue is red, vomits jelly-like black substance. Feeling of sickness (**creepy sensation in limbs**), keeps the patient awake at night. Thinks as if the abdomen region is being contracted. Prostration. Flatus rolls in balls from one side to the other. Belching of offensive Flatus. Distension of abdomen. Profuse vomiting of blood. Feels as if a bag of water turns also whenever he turns in bed. Must loosen his clothing with belching of offensive flatus. Vomits green and yellow liquid. Desire for suicide. Pains in stomach, worse cold drinks, better warm foods. Diarrhoea brings relief. Restless. Legs and feet swollen, cannot walk. Right leg feels bruised and sore. Cancer, Ulceration of stomach.

Dr. cowper advises, "A dose of a single drop being allowed to act till all trace of its action has disappeared."

Vomits twice or thrice in a day. Can retain nothing in the stomach after eating, Heartburn.

140. **Paraffinum :**

"Knife-like stabs, electric pains pains in the stomach alternate with pains in throat and spine. (Dr. B. R. Chugha).

141. **Penicillin (Homoeopathic) :**

Dr. B. R. Chugha says he has found this remedy useful in Cancer "When there are much induration and tendency to suppuration with much severe pain, and formation of pus and septic condition, specially when Allopathic penicillin injections have been given to the patient.

142. Petroleum :

Cancer caused by suppression of eruptions" worse in winter. Chlorosis in young girls with or without ulceration of the stomach, cracking of the skin." (Dr. B. R. Chugha). Ulcer erupted from **blisters in toes**. Warts.

143. Phosphorus :

Some Cancer patients have a haemorrhagic tendency. Profuse haemorrhage from slight wounds. Such tendency is **found in Fibroids**, Fungoids and cancer, such a patient should be given phosphorus. Dr. Eli. G. Jones advises, "Phosphorus 6 should be given every two hours to such patients. "From the warts too bleeding occurs in Phosphorus patients. Polypii in nose and ears. Polypii in nose (easily bleeding).

"In centre of lower lip tumour size of a walnut surrounded at its base by a bluish areola of veins and covered by a black crust, which broke into fissures at least touch, discharging pus and blood ; tumour felt elastic, swelling up when touched but root felt hard and was as large as a bean, lacerating pains in interior of tumour with burning and itching out side of it.....Ulcerated corners of mouth.....

Deep rodent ulcer on lower jaw, smaller one on R. Zygoma, larger ulcer is surrounded by smaller ones. (Herings "Guiding Symptoms" Vol. 8, P. 341).

Cramp in Oesophagus and stricture of the same.

This medicine is very useful in cancer of the stomach. Violent burning sensation in the abdomen. According to Dr. Raue, "epigastric region sensitive to touch, constant nausea and fullness in the stomach after eating or drinking even a swallow of water, vomiting of a sour, foul smelling fluid, which looks as though it had been a mixture of water, ink and coffee-grounds, in the sunken abdomen a circumscribed, hard swelling pale, earthy complexion great emaciation, sleepiness, peevishness fine, gurgling noise in the abdomen, urine scanty red or brown with reddish or yellowish-red sediment, bowels constipated." (quoted by Dr. Hoyne in his "Clinical therapeutics" Vol. I, P. 108).

In the abdomen, stabbing pain, worse if touched accompanied by haemorrhage. Caries of the lower jaw and exostosis of the scalp.

Swelling of the glands, lymphatic abscess with fistulous ulcers (which have **callus** margins, secreting a foetid and colourless pus).

Phosphorus causes phagedenic ulcers on nasal bone.

From uterine Cancer profuse red blood is discharged. Around the genital organ and inside the vagina, bleeding warts like figs and growths like cauliflowers are produced. it produces elevated large warts on the genital organ.

"cancer of the breast, when the ulcer bleeds easily and profusely.

Inflamed indurations, very painful, much aggravated by the open air, very acute pains in the part affected (Dr. Hoyne).

In the breast painful big lumps and bony tumours grow.

In uterus fibroid tumours big or small, grow, Boils requiring this remedy are bloody, Cancer too is bloody. Black or purple streaks are seen on the inflamed spot.

It is an excellent-remedy for cirrhosis of the liver. Patient is very fond of very cold drink and very cold things. But as soon as it becomes warm in the stomach, it is emitted by vomiting.

If anything is eaten, burning in the stomach increases, worse lying on the left side, worse in storm with lightning and thundering slim, tall, fair with scanty hair, pale, waxy skin. Bone is swollen. In phosphorus there is inclination to much acidity. After meal constant nausea. A swallow of water, if drunk, nauseates, Constipation. "**Ulcer of stomach**"—Hering.

143(a). Phosphoric Acid :

Ulcers on Tibia. Those are flat, their surroundings are copper coloured, itching and pain therein. Outer portion thereof is black with profuse, foul, watery discharge." **Pains in tibia at night**
Ulcers on tibia. Periosteum affected, profuse watery, offensive discharge
Ulcers on legs.

Pimples on knees and calves of legs, becoming confluent and forming easily bleeding ulcers.

Blisters on ball of toes, feet swollen and sweaty.
“(Dr. Herings “Guiding Symptoms” Vol. 8, P. 316).

Cancer of the intestines with painless diarrhoea.

144. (b) Phytolacca Decandra :

It is a big remedy for Cancer. It stands without a rival. It is valuable in patients past the middle age-on the down hill of life.

During meanstruation severe pain in the breasts. Breast milk is dried up and thick like adhesive.

On account of being drenched by rain-water and breast-milk being scanty as a result thereof, this remedy is to be given. Breast-milk is bloody Long-lasting bone pain. Salivation from the mouth.

Pain in soles. Cannot touch the floor. Pain comes suddenly and goes suddenly.

Irresistible inclination to bite.

Hard scirrhus Cancer of mammae. Cancer of the lips and face, “Ulcerated sore mouth Roof of mouth sore, profuse salivation. Small ulcers on inside of right Cheek, Very painful, he cannot chew on that side” (Hering). Breast is as hard as cheese. Painful Breast is blackish red Malignant ulcers on the face.

It is best in throat-Cancer.

it undoubtedly is an absorbent in fibroid tumours of the uterus.

It is an excellent remedy of Cancer and adenoma of breasts.
It is also used in Pre-Cancer stage.

It produces nodes of skull and on bone under the knee and cures them.

It cures swelling, hardness, soreness and putrefaction of Cancer.

It has cured long-lasting, obstinate ulcer of the nose and ill-smelling, blood oozing threfrom. It has cured cancer of the nose as well.

It is good for Cancerous tumour in the rectum. It is good for fissure and ulcer of the rectum. It is better than all other medicines in Cancer of the throat.

It cures Cancer of the uterus.

In stomach cancer, violent vomiting. Appetite just after eating.

Nodes on tibia Ulcers and nodes on legs. Teeth - imprint on the tongue is fissured. **Dr. Bernoville says phytolacca is used in pre-cancer stage.**

145. (a) Radium :

This medicine cures Lupus, Epithelioma, Cancer of cervix etc. and remove the bad effects of the use of X-ray.

In those places where Radio active mineral substances are raised, Cancer is found in excess, especially **Lung Cancer**. In such cases this remedy is very useful. Besides this, if Cancer invades after any atomic explosion, this remedy is very useful.

In uterine Cancer, itching of the vagina, pain in abdomen above the pubes (when menstruation starts). Breast tumour-pain in breasts ; more pain in right breast. amelioration from strong pressure. Epithelioma causes entire **body itches**.

Burning in skin ; skin is afire (It seems) Phimosis, callosites, corns, warts skin-disease on account of being X-rayed skin-disease. Cancer in any part of the body with swelling in which burning, itching, severe pain are present **If well-selected other medicines fail, Radium acts.**

Consequences of X-ray burns :- Defecation at noon ; soft stool ; black or foul slate-coloured stool, pain in hands and feet, gets up at 4 A.M., pain in all joints, in knees, and in heels, patient could not stand, had to liedown. By Radium Bromide, Dr. Dieffenbad and Dr. Clarke have cured many cases of Epithelioma and Carcinoma of the Cervix-uteri. In the opinion of Dr. Von der.goltz Reduim 30 when there is suspicion or a history of heredity remains into Cancer and occasional dose is advised. (Dr. M. Fayazuddin). Patient of this remedy while **sleeping sees burning fire in dream.**

145 (b). Radium Iodide :

Dr. D. M. Borland says, at present those whom I treat for carcinoma (who have been given x-ray) at the first step. I generally give to all of them, in attempting to do away with the effects of x-ray, one of the radioactive salts. Generally I use Radium Bromide or Radium Iodide. If I get symptoms of Radium Iodide, I prefer Radium Iodide to Radium Bromide.

146. Ranunculus Sceleratus :

"Tongue cracks and peels off. Tongue exfoliated in spots, which are raw ; mouth inflamed". (Dr. Hering). Tongue spotted like a map. Bruning. Malignant ulcers. Cancer. Sensation of existence of web on the face. Pain all over body. **Burning in any malignant ulcer. Sees dead persons and snakes and other horrible things in dreams.**

147. Ratanhia :

Fissures of anus and nipples. (Dr. Hering). Inframammary pain. Itching in and bloody mucous from rectum. Leucorrhoea with apprehension of prolapsus of uterus. Pain in uterus as a result of suppression of erupting on the waist. Menstruation is stopped. Inflation of the abdomen as if a few months pregnancy. Accompanied therewith is leucorrhoeal discharge. Constant pain in nursing women.

148. Rhus Tox :

It does away with the evil effects of Radium after the treatment allopathically with Radium. Such evil effects do not follow if Radium be given after treatment with Radium Bromide.

149. Ruta :

"Its powder form once a fortnight for cancer of uterus" (Dr. M. Fayazuddin's ("Women At Menopause") P. 143). Dr. Cowperthwaite says. **Habit of miscarriage in the 7th month of pregnancy. In cancer of the rectum ruta is very useful.**

150. Sabal Serrulata :

Tumour in the uterus. Breasts increase in size. Pain there in, stinging pain in the breasts four months after delivery-Pain more in the right breast. The pain starts from the nipples and spreads over the entire gland fifteen minutes after child begins to suckle. **Hoarseness.**

151. Sanguinaria Canadenses :

Dr. Clarke M. D. says "like chelidonium, Sanguinaria canadensis has a reputation for curing cancer, Polyp and new growths. Tumour of the breasts, pain in the breasts during menstruation in tumours, it is very useful ;

Dr. Clarke says he has seen **tumour in both the breasts are diminished in size.**

In this medicine sensation of bruning is characteristic symptom.

According to Dr. Cooper, "fullness and tenderness behind angles of jaws is a keynote. **It is useful in cancer of the recutm.** "Old. indolent ulcers with callous borders and dry sharp cut edges ; ichorus discharge and dirty granulation" (Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari).

152. Sanicula :

"Tumour like size hen's egg. Left side of womb, just above cervix. (Dr. Clarke).

Obstinate constipation. **No. urge for stool for 3/4 days.** Small, dry, grey, balls offensive stool ; has to be brought by the use of fingers even if stool is soft. is of square size as if cut by a knife. **Stool escapes with flatus.** Condylomata of penis. Copper-Coloured syphilitic sores.

153. Sarsaparilla :

The nipples are soft, shrivelled insensible and retract and not irritable. Scirrhous of breast (cured by large suppuration of breasts) (Dr. Hering). Nipples cannot be brought out. Even if there is no tumour, Retracted nipples is a symptom which should be suspected. In cancer state **if there is history of cancers, this medicine will be of much help.** Left breast so tender held her hand in front of it to avoid contact.

Herpes almost on all parts of body. (esp. on prepuce)—**warts. Many little warts.**

"Herpetic looking ulcers spreading and extending in circular form, forming no crust. Red granulated bases form white borders. Serous reddish borders" (Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari).

154. Scirrhinum :

Dr. Burnett has cured many cases of breast cancer with this remedy. 'Great sinking at the navel' is the important characteristic of this medicine. With this medicine Dr. Burnett cured hard glands on the left side of the neck of a patient. Before the patient's brother (a surgeon) remove some other glands of the patient by surgical operation. Its **aggravation is from 5 P.M. to 6 P.M.** and irregularly all the night (at any hour) **this remedy cures threadworms** after failure of Cina and Teucrium Cancerous diathesis. In doubtless cases of cancer.

Scirrhinum 30 -200 or Carinosin 30-200 should be given every week singly or along with any of the following medicines viz **Hydreastis Canadensis, Arsenic, Natrum Caocodylate, Condurango, Conium, Cicuta virosa, Oleander,**.....Bellis pernnis, Kreosote, Asterius Rubens, Thuja, Lobelia. **After the treatment by surgery of breast cancer constitutional treatment should be made for a long time.**

155. Scrophularia Marylandica :

Dr. Eli G. Jones M.D., holds that this remedy is one of the most valuable remedy in the treatment of cancer in its advanced stages **when there are lumps in the neck and in the axilla.**

"Scrophularia Marylandica, the American variety, introduced from Europe and Asia". (Clarke)

156. Scrophularia Nodosa :

In breast cancer should conium fail to cure, this remedy cures.

157. Secale Cor :

It arrests bleeding in Uterine cancer and relieves severe burning and pain at night. Dr. Dunham says this. It acts well in small doses even the 200th potency. "Bleeding ulcers, turning back, feeling as if burnt, better cold, worse heat. Varicose and enlarged veins of old people. Putrid discharge." (Dr. S. Alam M. Bihari).

Blood is impure, thin, offensive, watery discharger of such blood. Burning all over the body. Body is cold, **but heat is unbearable.** Profuse bleeding from a small wound.

In stomach cancer vomits easily. Mucus or phlegm is emitted with vomitus, black bile with vomitus is emitted, black pale coffee-ground liquid substances are vomitted. All food and drinks are vomitted. **Lumbrici are Vomitted.** Pain in stomach ; cramps in stomach, ineffectual nausea, burning sensation in abdomen. Abdomen is bloated, gangrene and **cancer in stomach.**

This remedy is excellent for weak, slim, skeleton like, lean and thin women of loose muscles. If there is a tendency to passive haemorrhage, this remedy is excellent.

Swelling of glands which suppurate. Tumour forms in ovaries. **Goitre** gangrene. Sensation as if mice are creeping under the skin. Threatened abortion especially, at the third month of pregnancy Fibroma. Though cold to the touch, cannot bear to be covered.

158. **Sedum Acre :**

Like those of anal fissures, constricting pains worse few hours after stool "Pain of Piles, Fissures". (Dr. Boericke)

159. **Sedum Repens—S. Alpestre :**

S. Alpestre" Cancer, specific action on abdominal organs, pain, loss of strength". (Dr. Boericke).

160. **Selenium :**

Flat ulcers (Dr. Boericke). "Flat tumours, with frequent tingling on small spots of the skin with great irritation to scratch" (Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari). Desire to scratch. The skin is cold to the touch, but internal feeling of heat.

161. **Sempervivum Tectorum :**

Useful in Scirrhus cancer of the tongue. The side of the tongue is ulcerated, very sore and painful. The whole mouth is tender and sensitive. Dr. Eli G. Jones advises sempervivum second decimal dilution, 5 drops once in three hours. He also advises to paint sempervivum Q plus glycerine on the diseased surface thrice a day.

162. **Sepia :**

"The sepia patient has dark hair thin delicate skin, and complains of a sensation of emptiness in the pit of the stomach." (Dr. Hoyne).

Sepia produces hardness in skin. Upon the lower lip it produces swelling and hardness. It cracks and bleeds. Cancer upon the skin. Scaly eruption with crusts thereon. Ulcers with crusts in the nostrils. Profuse bleeding from the nose especially during menstruation. Bad smell in the nose—*ozaena*.

Yellow streak across the bridge of the nose and the cheeks like a saddle, also the face is full of black pores, Warts on the face : tension of the lower lip, ulcers in the inside of the lips with pain, bad offensive breath, Swelling in the mouth, the mouth, lips and the tongue are dry, salivation with salty taste, cancer on the skin of the eye-lids. Nodes and lumps on the skin, styes in the eye-lids (should *Pulsatilla* fail to cure).

Epulis, i.e., tumour of the gums. *Sepia* cures uterine cancer. Warts on the uvula on the neck, abdomen, big, horny warts. Warts on hands and face with itching.

In cancer of the breasts the indications are : chronic leucorrhoea, burning pain in the breasts, empty feeling in the epigastrium, yellow spots on the face, offensive urine clayey sediment in the urine, **potbellied women**.

In stomach cancer, its symptoms are as follows : On the tip of the nose a yellow streak like a saddle, heavy feeling at the anus with hard and knotty stools, after meal vomiting of much, sour taste, hardness in the region of pylorus, amenorrhoea. Symptoms of uterine cancer are as follows : Painful hardness in the region of the uterus, much emptiness in the epigastrium Prolapsus of uterus and vagina with constipation, Pressure as if through the vulva everything would protrude through the vagina with oppressed breathing. She has to cross her limbs to prevent everything coming out of the vagina. In labour pains she is obliged to cross her limbs to prevent prolapsus. Urine deposits clay like sediment, which adheres to the chamber with great tenacity. Yellow saddle across the bridge of the nose. Dark haired women. (Dr. Hoyne) Dr W. Eggart adds the following "prolapsus with induration, prolapsus with pain in the hypogastric region. Menses are too early and too profuse, menses too late and too scanty. Amenorrhoea, metrorrhagia at climaxis, or during pregnancy, **leucorrhoea of yellow or greenish water**,

leucorrhoea like pus, leucorrhoea with bad odour and much itching in vulva, ulcers superficial on the os ; bearing down pain, as if prolapsus would occur, she must lie down and cross her limbs to prevent it with oppression of breathing, stitches mostly in the neck of uterus, extending to the umbilicus and pit of the stomach ; tenderness of the genitals to touch, coition painful, pot-belliedness, yellow saddle across the bridge of the nose ; sensation of weight in anus, not relieved by stool, emptiness at pit of stomach, sediment of urine adhering to the vessel, and difficult to remove. (Quoted by Dr. Hoyne in his clinical therapeutics", Vol. I, P.P. 476-477). Symptoms are worse while riding in a carriage.

The uterine pain commences from the groin and spreads outward and backward. Obstinate ulcers like lupoid on the skin. Cancer in ovaries with burning sensation **Epithelioma**, feels in it a piece of wood is sticking **Lupus. Herpes**.

In polypi sepia is used but is not as useful as Calcarea, Thuja and some other remedies.

Dr. Dunham M. D. says—"Experience has shown the value of Sepia in ulceration and congestion of the OS and cervix uteri. Its use in appropriate cases supersedes all local applications, which in the vast majority of cases are not simply unnecessary but are very mischievous. The same may be said of mechanical contrivances in uterine supports of all kinds".

Quoted from Dr. M. Fayazuddin's

"The Women at Menopause".

163. Silicea :

It is useful in uterine cancer and in cancer of the breast.

In ulcerated cancer stitching pain, burning pain, **offensive growth of flesh**. This remedy is useful **in necrosis of bone and Osteo sarcoma. It acts well in bone tumour burning worse at night. "Osteitis, caries, Necrosis Exostosis—**In these affections **silicea is indispensable** especially when there are fistulous openings and discharge of thin pus and bony fragments. Scrofulous persons, with thin, transparent skin, and light hair". (Dr. Hoyne).

Silicea is a best remedy for Lupus and sarcoma if thick, yellow and ill-smelling pus is there. Dr. Mc. Clatchey has mentioned a case of Lupus of twenty years standing. **It was cured in six months with silicea 30.**

Rushmore cured scirrhus of left breast of a woman. he was guided by the indication of silicea. viz., **"finger tips, as if made of paper at night"**. In cancer of the breast, the nipple is drawn in like a funnel. The breast is fistulous. Lumps in the breast that discharge thick, yellow, offensive pus. **necrosis of jaw-bone**> **Induration of one side of the tongue.**

Ulcer on the right side of the tongue eating into it. Pus is discharged from there. **(Cancer).** Liver becomes hard and enlarged. Ulcers easily bleed. Foetid, sanious, whitish or yellowish pus, bluish ulcers, chronic, malignant ulcers deep ulcers with shaggy, callous edges, penetrating to the bone, fistulous ulcer with hard edges, soft surrounding the parts are swollen, hard and blue. **Round perforating ulcer of the stomach.** Complexion is yellow, lacerating pressing pain, squeezing in scrobiculus, as by claws-Pyrosis, hic-cough, after drinking, vomiting after meal. Sensitiveness of pit of stomach to pressure cancer of the uterus. "Anxious mood, induration of the mammae, increased menses and discharges of blood between the periods with repeated paroxysm of icy coldness over the body, constipation before and during the menses, profuse, acrid leucorrhoea sometimes brownish and purulent, worse always about new moon." (Dr. Hoyne).

In polypi of uterus silicea should be used, Calcarea Carb and thuja etc. failing to cure. Silicea hastens suppuration of tumours of the vulva.

Dr. H. G. Schneider cured a woman 40 years old of a scirrhus of the right breast in 8 weeks with this remedy. (Vide Dr. Hoyne's Clinical Therapeutics", Vol-1, Page-499). It cures tumours of the knees. **It cures tumours over all sides of the head** "Lupus, serrated ulcers, with greyish purulent surfaces, **corroding threatening to perforate cheek. Lupus whole face corroded ; tubercles on face with ulceration of their apices ; suppressed perspiration of feet (improved).**

Lupus in face, at interior extremity of cicatrix a deep ulcer serrated with surface greyish, bathed in the **Purulent sanies (ichen)**

Lupus in face began on right ear lobe, healing one side, corroding on other advancing downward and forward leaving irregular cicatrix (after Belled).....Blood boils on cheeks" (Dr. Hering's Guiding symptoms, Vol-1, Page-378)

If anyone is hurt pus forms on the injured spot and the scar becomes hard and hard nodes are formed there. On the injured spot and on the spot cut by a knife a kind of substance full of tissues is formed due to slow process of healing of the spot. That also becomes hard. The spot where this tissues are hardened, glisten and get swollen, is cured by silicea. It cures tumours full of tissues which appear again and again and also cures old hardened tumours.

A lipoma was operated upon. At Hereford in England. 2½ years after the removal of the lipoma, a long, elevated scar (keloid) was left on the spot of the operation. The scar-mark is called the keloid. For removing the scar mark I gave 7/8 doses of silicea 200 and thereby the scar mark has completely subsided and has become plain. That medicine has been given one per dose per week and the keloid is not at all visible.

Silicea produces tumour full of liquid substance upon the scalp and cures it. It produces hard tumours on the bone and cartilage of the head around the joint.

It cures warts and corns and tumour Albus Genu. It cures abscesses boils and carbuncles.

"It has been successfully employed in hernia when the tumour is painful and very tender to the touch (Dr. Hoyne A.M., M.D., Clinical therapeutics, Vol. 1 Page 494).

164. Spigelia Anthelmia :

It is useful in cancer of the **aesophagus, pylorus or rectum**. The lumen of those organs is contracted with constant severe and passing pain through to the back and shooting down into the thighs. "Scirrhus of sigmoid or rectum, atrocious, unbearable pain". (H. C. Allen).

In uterine cancer, pain and sensation of pressure in the entire pelvic region which spreads over the entire body. Burning heat in the vagina with a sense of fullness. Worse standing. Not inclined to move.

165. Staphysagria :

"Tumour of gums". (Hering). Small tumours on joints. Polypus. Exostosis. Osteosarcoma. Warts on the body. Condylomata. (Like cauliflower). Repeated growth of styes on eye-lids. Tumour on eye-lids.

Figwarts pedunculated. (Dr. Boericke M.D.,) "Black (teeth), crumbling, carious, exfoliate very sensitive to touch and to cold drinks". (Guiding symptoms, Vol. 10, P. 11)

Black cavity in teeth, salivation afterwards gumcancer. Colour of gums turns black. Nausea after surgical operation. "Wens and encysted tumours burst after staph. 200 (R.T.C.)" (Dr. Clarke).

Growth of Black nodosities on hands and back. Small warts around genitals and rectum. Pimples like acnes surrounding the vagina. Syncope on pressing the same.

All the glands of the body are swollen. The glands of the neck are enlarged and hardened. Testicles and ovaries are enlarged and become hard. Stitching pain is felt therein. Exostosis and inflammation of periosteum. It acts well in the case of a wound caused by sharp instrument. Disease caused by suppressed indignation or constantly dwelling on sexual subjects. Lupus where there are ulcers on the alae nasi, with pain in the limbs, as if bruised.

166. Stillingia Sylvatica :

Professor Robert S. Newton was one of the best cancer specialists of his age and generation. He says he has repeatedly cured cases of syphilis with the comp. Syr. Stillingia or stillingia alone. he frequently prescribed comp. Syr. Stillingia for cases of cancer and cured them. This remedy is used in **Elephantiasis and Lepra and syphilis**. "It has removed nodes on the forehead, tibia and elsewhere and arrested caries of the nasal bones". (Dr. Clarke).

"Dr. Hale quotes a case of secondary syphilis treated by Preston. One of the Provers. The patient, a man, suffered extreme torture from bone pains. After receiving still. He slept well. The immense nodes disappeared from head and legs, and from the

most deplorable downhearted (Sometimes almost raving from derangement), miserable thin-looking object, he changed into a buoyant, joking rotund-looking fellow". (Dr. Clarke).

167. Stramonium :

After the removal of a cancer by local treatment, sometimes there are indurated edges round the open sore. Dr. Eli G. Jones suggests that an ointment be used in such a case the ointment is to be prepared with stramonium leaves and lard in the following manner :—

"Mix Boil gently for half an hour : strain while hot through course linen and add two ounces of melted beeswax. Stir until cool. This makes a very good discutient ointment for the indurations also for the lumps in the breasts. Sig. Rub well into the breast twice a day." (Dr. Eli. G. Jones).

168. Strychnine Sulphate :

In cancer there is a weak discourage felling to the pulse. This is especially marked in advanced cancer cases and more where there has been x-ray treatment or surgical operations one or several times. This is a shock to the system and thereby the nerves are enfeebled. For this medicine should be used. Dosage : One-thirtieth gram before meals and at bed-time (according to Dr. Eli G. Jones M.D.), or its 3X potency 1 or 2 drops before meals and at bed-time [according to Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari, H.M.D., M.Sc. (P.U.)].

169. Sulphur :

In uterine cancer Sulphur occasionally gives relief in intense burning pain. In 1956 or 1957. Sashi Mohan Kar of village Trishal of Mymensingh district of Bangladesh was attacked with cancer in throat. He was treated by allopaths of Trishal. But they could not cure him. Before he was placed under my treatment, he had been reduced to a skeleton, and was in coma stage. On considering his symptoms learnt from his friends and relations who had brought him to me in Mymensingh town, I gave him 2 doses of sulphur 200 there after 2 doses of sulphur 1000 and in 6 months he was apparently cured and at that time he came to me walking a distance of 13 miles and returned on the same day to Trishal walking the same distance. He reported to me at that time that he was quite

O.K. and had regained his former health and vigour. But still the throat cancer relapsed and after one year the patient suffered for three months and then died of throat cancer although I had sent for him sulph and Psorinum 1000 which he had taken. After treatment for six months when Sashimohan Babu came to me, he looked like a man aged 40/45 years. When he had come firstly to me in a bullock-cart, his companions told me he was 70 years old and at that time he was very short and when he came to me for the second time walling 13 miles, he looked much taller and looked like a very healthy man of 40 or 45 years.

Apthae, swollen gums pain pus and blood ; burning pain in tongue. **Cancer on tongue.**

If sulphur be given according to symptoms, it cures fistulous, openings, boils, suppuration, swollen glands, induration of glands, inflammation of Parotids, enlarged glands remain pale for a long time and those turn into cancer with burning, stitching pain, itching, inflammation and difficult deglutition. **In aphonia sulphur acts well (in high potency).**

170. **Symphytum :**

Malignant tumour of right antrum. Which had extended to the nose. Microscopical examination proved it to be round celled sarcoma. Cancerous disease in bone owing to injury. induration of gland.

171. **Syphilinum :**

Below ulcer greyish colour. Boils crop up one after another in succession, foetied pus is discharged therefrom caries of bone (curvature of bone and spine).

Many ulcers in mouth and on the tongue. Ulcer on the palate bone. Basal bone wastes away. Lupus on the face. Cauliflower-like tumour in the rectum. Sores. **Innumerable small tumours on the scrotum.**

Tumour in the vagina Ulcers. Cancer in the uterus. In menstrual discharge, bad smell like rotten flesh. Aggravation at night.

172. **Tabacum :**

For curing cancer patients who are smokers, it is necessary that the smokers must be persuaded to give up the habit of

smoking. For this reason this medicine has utility. Epithelioma there is a plug in the aesophagus. **Deglutition is difficult because of spasm.**

173. *Taraxacum* :

Mapped tongue Cancer of the bladder. Dosage : In cancer 1 to 2 drams fluid extract.

174. *Tarentula Cubensis* :

Atrocious pain in cancer when the surface is dark bluish with severe burning sensation. Breast cancer or carbuncle with severe pain and burning it is an excellent remedy. It is very useful in boils, acnes, whitlows etc.

I have cured some cases of boil with its 200th potency (single dose).

I have cured some cases of carbuncle with its 200th potency (several doses in each case of carbuncle).

175. *Tarentula Hispanica* :

Uterine cancer with severe burning sensation. "Fibrous tumours of uterus, with bearing down pain" (Hering). Hardness of uterus. Fibrous tumour in hypogastrium compressing genitals, and causing uterine discharges. (Dr. Clarke). In lower abdomen severe pain. Tumour in testicle with induration and pain. Carbuncle, boils, gangrene and malignant ulcers. Spot of ulcer is blue, intense pain therein, intolerable burning. **Therein and restlessness.** Cancer in the OS uteri. Expulsion of gas from vagina. Pain in uterus with headache. Gradual emaciation. Induration of the breast with itching in the breasts. Fibromas in uterus. Swelling (or tumour, or rheumatoid prominence) on spinal column with laboured breathing. Sexual desire in a woman who had a shining callosity on left index finger.

176. *Thiosinamium* :

"A resolvent, externally and internally for dissolving scar tissue, tumour, enlarged glands, lumps, stricture, adhesions.....fibroids.....Suggested by Dr. A. S. Hard, for **retarding old age**" (Dr. Brekcks).

177. *Thlaspi Bursa Pastoris* :

Dr. Gerade and Dr. Burnett say its mother tincture (Q) is good for obstructed menstrual flow and if attenuated, it acts beneficially in haemorrhage from the uterus. An eighteen year old unmarried

girl of Calcutta was suffering from constant haemorrhage from the uterus. She was treated by many big allopathic doctors of Calcutta who diagnosed her disease as "**Aplastic Anaemia**". But they failed to cure her. Ultimately they told her mother "Your daughter's case is utterly hopeless." A famous Kaviraj too tried to cure her but was unsuccessful.

I was then requested to treat the patient. Due to too much loss of blood, she was totally bloodless and her skin was white as wax and she was virtually at the door of death. On seeing her and considering her symptoms, I firstly gave her a dose of Thyroidinum 1000. It failed. I then gave her Sabina 30. It too failed. I then gave her Thlaspi Bursa Pastoris 6 but got no result. I then prescribed Thlaspi Bursa Pastoris Q. First dose of this potency cured her to the extent of 75%. After 2 hours she took a second dose of this medicine. Which completely stopped her haemorrhage. Even after that she continued the medicine for several days. she is now a healthy and ruddy young girl. For these 8 or 9 years there has been no relapse of her ailments.

Tumour on the spine. If water is poured on the head, stool is passed instantaneously uterine cancer, Expulsion of wind from the uterus. **Fibrous tumour in uterus.** Pain as in prolapsus of uterus. Dr. Jousset says, this is a very good remedy for haemorrhage from uterus with excessive pain and cramps. The cause of such haemorrhage may be abortion, menopause, even cancer of the uterus.

178. Thuja Occidentails :

Dr. Clarke, M.D., says "when in doubt give Thuja". Following this advice Dr. J. Ellis Barker has obtained excellent results in many cases by giving Thuja IX (Three doses per day). By this prescription condition of many patients has improved. Thuja is useful in Fungus Haematoes (bleeding cancer). (Phosphorus 3X or Thuja 30).

Dr. Helmuth says when sarcoma can be definitely recognized, cure may often be expected by giving Thuja. Dr. H. R. Arthur says, "**Rapid increase in the size of fibroid together with the development of ascites especially in a post menopausal Patient is very suspicious of sarcoma**". Quoted from Dr. M. Fayazuddin's "The Women at Menopause" (P. 147).

In warts with severe burning and itching Thuja is to be given. Thuja is especially useful in tumours on various parts of the body. In cervix of the uterus, around the anus, labia, all openings of the body, mucous membranes, or on skin nodules, tumours, moles and polypi grow, cervical glands are indurated ; hard tumours grow.

On the face and the veins of the neck indurated, porous cancer prone to bleeding is produced. Thuja or silicea removes the bad after effects of vaccination. Growth like bleeding fungus. "Vascular tumour of cornea which covered about two-thirds of its inner surface. (Dr. Hering). Inflammation of cornea, ulcerations of syphilitic origin, hyopyon (Dr. Hering). "Large wart like excrescences on iris with sharp, sticking pain in eye, <at night>, by warmth. (Dr. Hering).

Tumour on eye-lids. Polypus in ear, Pus, easily bleeding therefrom. Thuja is used in Fistula-in-ano, Piles, fissure in ano, condylomata, inflammation of Ovaries, Epithelioma, hard growth, cauliflower like growth.

Thuja acts well in tumour of the gums. (Epulis).

In consequence of vaccination one or many times, there may be eruptions on the face, lumps may appear on breasts. In such a case Thuja 30 should be given daily in the morning and at night. Good result is obtained if **Thuja be used as an intercurrent in cancer.**

In cancerous tumours of the rectum (which has not ulcerated). Thuja is the remedy indicated.

According to Dr. Eli G. Jones M.D., **in throat cancer Thuja is a "strong rival" of phytolacca.** It is a very valuable remedy in bleeding fungus of breasts. Thuja has been used successfully in polypi of eyes and cancer.

Dr. Hoyne says, **in cancer of the intestines the use of Thuja has been recommended. It produces good effect in blind fistula-in-ano.**

179. Thyroidinum :

Myxaedema, obesity, brown complexion and puffiness are its characteristics. In cases of Lupus, it increases suppuration. Constant pain in left ovary. Fibroma, Menorrhagia.

180. Trifolium Pratense :

Dr. S. Jones says this remedy subdues the pain of cancer and improves general health.

"Felter gives it to persons disposed to cancer. He finds it retards the progress of cancerous tumours and improve the general condition of the patient. It keeps cancer from ulcerating. **After ulceration has occurred Tri. P does no good**". (Dr. Clarke's "Dictionary" Vol. 3 P. 1450).

181. Trifolium Repens :

Dr. M. Fayazuddin quotes the following at page 149 of his book "The women at menopause".

Trifolium Repens.

- 1) Persons disposed to cancer. He finds it retards the cancerous tumours and improves the general condition of the patient. (Dr. Fetter).
- 2) A pounded paste of the blossoms of the common red clover is a popular remedy in some regions for cancer. Apply the paste to the cancer. If the plant is not available use the tincture. (Dr. Anshuz).

182. Trillium :

Haemorrhage, especially from Fibroids. It has checked the growth of Fibroid tumours or has even absorbed the fibroid tumours of the cystic variety.

Its indications include the following :

"Flabbily thick set, plethoric, mentally depressed and apprehensive, menorrhagia and metrorrhagia with both fluids bright and clotted dark red fainting, alternating constipation and diarrhoea. Sensation of weakness and falling apart, hips relieved by firm bandage. Modalities, worse motion and being on feet and better lying quiet". Dr. George Royal (quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin).

A Allen says "Uterine haemorrhages after over exertion or too long ride". (Quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin).

183. Trillin :

It is used in lupus and cures lupus. Dr. Burnett has got

good result by using Tuberculinum in Lupus. **With Tuberculinum he has used Bacillinum too.** "Haemorrhage from uterine fibroid which is not large enough for operation is after controlled by the alkaloid of Trillium Trillin as Dr. R. L. Wood says. (Vide Dr. Faiyazuddin's 'The Women at Menopause' P. 150).

184. Ustilago :

Fibroid tumour of the uterus is cured by this medicine (minute dose). In chronic haemorrhage from the uterus dark blood with black clots is constantly discharged.

"Ustilago maydis is also a remedy that is very useful in menorrhagia or metrorrhagia and I think I have observed that it is best adapted to those cases where the flow is of a **passive nature**. (Thlaspi Bursa Pastoris). There is apt to be more or less pain and irritation, at the same time, in one or both ovaries. It is especially useful in these cases at the climacteric. I have cured some very bad cases, and always use both this remedy and Bovista in the 200th potency". (Dr. E.B. Nashis 'Leader in Homoeopathic Therapeutics'. P. 465).

In the opinion of Dr. C. Hering M.D., **Ustilago May** is especially suited to the climacteric period and is best suited to tall, slim women, with clear white skin, more or less to consumptive persons.

Dr. Pierce says, "In uterine haemorrhages and especially in menorrhagia at the climacteric, the blood may be either bright red or watery or partly clotted, the uterus seemingly soft and suffering from passive congestion. In chronic haemorrhages calling for this remedy, we have a persisting oozing of dark blood with black clots. With these haemorrhages there is soreness in the uterine and left ovarian region. (Quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin in his "The Women at Menopause". P. 151).

185. Viburnum Prunifolium :

With this medicine **Fowler cured 2 cases of cancer of the tongue.** Phares is of opinion that "Viburnum prunifolium is perhaps" **the best remedy in the world for Tetanus.** It is in his opinion a valuable remedy for abortion and miscarriage (Whatever the same may be due to).

186. Veratrum Album :

"Delusion that he has a cancer" (Ruddock). (Quoted by M. Fayazuddin).

187. Viscum Album :

European preparation of Viscum Album is Iscador. Iscador is used in all types of malignancies before and after surgery, breast cancer, percentage of long term 5 years survivals are encouragingly high and the patients were able to function well during the period. In some cases they lived 10 to 15 years beyond the expected survival". (Dr. Neiswander).

In England and other countries of Europe, this medicine is used as an injection. It reduces the growth and pain of the tumour. Viscum Album slows down tumour growth and relieves pain much. Potency—1X to 3X, 1X (3 to 5 drops gives best result).

188. X-Ray :

In recorder, January, 1928, Dr. R. F. Rabe says, "The X-Rays, Radium etc. With their wonderful powers for good are at the same time capable of spreading destruction and death". (Quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin).

"X-Ray produces Leukaemia, pernicious anaemia. We must antidote with high potencies of the same during (50 M. or C.M.) people who have been treated with Penicillin, X-Ray, atabrin etc." (Dr. W. K. Bond-quoted by Dr. M. Fayazuddin in his "The Women at Menopause", P. 153).

If a person be repeatedly X-Rayed, he may have cancer. A burnt spot becomes cancerous. When indicated remedies fail to work for want of proper symptoms. The use of this medicine (X-Ray) leads to excellent result. Testicles wither away. X-Ray restores the suppressed symptoms.

189. Zincum Metallicum :

Scirrhus cancer in any part of the body. As if face has been painted with powder. Scirrhus cancer of the right cheek and lips. Cracks in both corners of the mouth, the ulcer there is yellowish. "Brain-fag and nervous exhaustion. Bleeding and burning ulcers. Skin is **anesthsed** and destitute of feeling". (Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari).

"Cancer and Enlarged Prostate gland is curable". Dr. B. S. Darbari M.A., B.L. is an advocate of Allahabad High Court. He is a staunch Homoeopath and Biochemical Physician and is the author of some Homeopathic and Biochemic books.

- 1) Carcinosis 200—In all cases one dose per month does good.
- 2) Arsenic All 30—Extreme debility, frequent thirst, for little water, intense, shooting, burning pain—aggravation 1 P.M. to 3 P.M.
- 3) Baryta Carb 30 : Fatty tumours in various parts of body.
- 4) Carbo Animalis 30 : Breast cancer glands hard like stone, Hardness in small knots, spots on skin, skin blush, induration in glands of axillae.
- 5) Carbo Acid 30 is also useful in cancer.
- 6) **Cedron 30**—Removes the violent shooting Pain of cancer.
- 7) Condurango IX—Intense burning in stomach cancer is very useful in cancer, open cancer. Cancerous ulcers and sores.
- 8) Condurango 6X—It acts well in cancer (esp-open cancer and ulcerated cancer).
- 9) Conium 30—Glands are very hard. With that lancinating pain at night, it is more useful if cancer is due to trauma.
- 10) Euphorbium Met. 30—In burning pain of cancer it is useful.
- 11) Euphorbium 30—Useful in pain of cancer.
- 12) Hydrastis 30—removes susceptibility to cancer. Useful in cancer of skin uterus, breasts. It relives pain, stops the spreading of cancer. Improves health.
- 13) Morphin 30 — Patient becomes sensitive to severe pain.

- 14) Phytolacca 30—Useful in fatty tumours of breasts and hard and painful lumps. Breast tumour is very blackish red.

EXTRACTS FROM :

"Cancer and Enlarged Prostrate is curable" by B. S. Darbari, M.A., B.L. Advocate, Allahabad High Court :

N.B. : It is necessary to preserve the mental and physical strength of the cancer patient so in every case calcarea phos 12X, Kali Ph 3X Natrum Mur 3X in water should be given one teaspoonful at 8 A.M. at noon, at 4 P.M. and at 8 P.M.

patient will think that he will be cured. Always he will see his face in a looking glass and think his physique is being improved.

Nyctanthes 0 is excellent. It should be mixed in one chhatak of water and taken twice or thrice daily. Because it removes pain and cures or gives longevity. With this carcinosim 200 should be taken fortnightly and later on every month or 2 months.

Should these remedies fail, Silicea 12X to 30X, 200X should be given on alternate days. Even if it fails, silicea 200 should be given one dose per week. Then silicea 1000X should be given every 10 days. Thereafter silicea 1000 is to be given fortnightly. Then silicea 10,000 is to be given every three weeks. Then silicea 50,000 should be given one dose per month and thereafter silicea cm. is to be given (one dose every month).

Sulphur 30 helps the action of silicea. So before giving silicea, Sulphur 30 should be given (one dose everyday morning) for 3 or 4 days and silicea in the same potency should be continued. If it be found that Sil 200X, Sil 200X, 1000X, 1000 or higher potences give no action then Sulphur 200X or Sulphur 200 should be given and it will give good result.

If there is pain, Ferrum Phos 12X, Kali Phos 3X, Calcarea Sulph 3X, Kali Sulph 3X, Mag phos 3X and Silicea 12x should be given (As a mixture) at 9 a.m., 5 p.m. and 9 p.m. daily. Should these fail, each of these medicines is to be given in higher potency (12X to 200X).

If there is anorexia (loss of appetite) Calcarea Phos 12X, Ferrum Phos 12X, Kali Mur 3X, Kali Sulph 3X, Natrum Mur 3X,

Natrum Phos 3X, Natrum Sulph 3X and Silicea 12X should be given at 7 a.m., 2 p.m. and 6 p.m. in a mixture form.

If there be sleeplessness give Ferrum Phos 12X, Kali Mur 3X, Kali Phos 3X, Mag Phos 3X, Natrum Mur 3X and Silicea 12X in mixture form at 3 p.m. and at bedtime daily.

If there be bleeding, give Calcarea Fluror 3X, Ferrum Phos 12X, Kali Mur 3X, Kali Phos 3X, Natrum Mur 3X and Natrum Phos 3X in a mixed form.

Separately the action of each of the medicine is given below with the above noted mixtures, one or more of the following medicines may be added to the mixture (Calcarea flour 3X or 6X or 12X or 30X)

It is useful if the cancer is hard. it is very useful if lump in the female breast is hard. It may be given 3 or 4 times daily. Ferrum Phos 200X, Kali Phos 200X and Calcarea sulph 200X (400?) in a mixed form for relieving the pain **The mixture induces sleep.**

Kali Sulph—In cancer of the skin. (especially in cancer of the face), it is very beneficial if yellow pus is discharged. It relieves pain.

Natrum Phos 3X—**It is very useful in cancer of the tongue** (esp., if the tongue has a yellow coating).

Kali Mur 3x—is good for breast cancer.

Calcarea Sulph 3X—It is useful if granulations and pus be formed.

Mag Phos 3X or 6X or 12X or 30X—It relieves pain (if given with hot water) please start with 3X Potency water or give 6x or higher Potency, if necessary.

Natrum Sulph 3X—It is useful if complexion or colour of urine is yellow. **Extract from "Homoeopathic insight into cancer" by Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari, H.M.D., M.Sc. (P.U.).**

"If there is Potassium Deficiency, tumours and cancer are formed. So, Dr. Bihari advises administration with these medicines along with indicated medicines.

Kali Mur 2X

Kali Phos 2X

Kali Sulph 2X

Ferrum Phos 3X

Calcarea Phos 3X

Mix. In each dose give 10 grams of the mixture (2 doses, daily). When necessary, he has used Mag Phos 6X

Homoeopathy in Cancer, Tumour, Warts, Polypi, Corns etc. "The American Society has emciotated seven premonitory precancerous symptoms, whichevery doctro must be aware of, viz.

A lump anywhere in body.

A sore that does not heal.

Bleeding from any orifice.

Chronic cough or hoarseness.

Changed Excretory functions.

Chronic indigestion.

Growth or bleeding from a wart or a mole . (acronym : LS BCEIG) Dr. George Vadakel.

[Vide "Souvenir" published by the Institute of Homoeopaths Kerala (Pala unit) on 9.1.1994]

Clinical cases from my own Practice

Case No. 1

In 1957 in the month of Chaitra. I was a Munsiff at Mymensingh Sadar. One day at about 9 a.m., I was getting ready for going to court after finishing my bath and forenoon meal. At that time a bullock cart came in front of my parlour. In it there were a patient and his 5 companions. The patient was virtually a skeleton covered by fair skin and was in coma stage. In reply to my queries his companions told me the patient's name was Sashi Mohan Kar. He was suffering from cancer in throat for two years, was under allopathic treatment at Trishal (a village 13 miles away from Mymensingh town). But he did not recover, was now in a coma stage. They were thinking of removing him to Calcutta for treatment. He could not speak or open his eyes. Virtually he was senseless.

Madhusudan Banerjee of Trishal, my fully cured ex patient of paralysis had advised them to place Sashi Basu under my treatment first, then remove him to Calcutta if necessary. So they have brought the patient to me for treatment. He was thin 70/71 as they informed me. I have already said he was speechless. His 5 companions were fanning him. I observed Sashi Babu for about 15 minutes. I there decided to give him sulphur considering that he had certainly intense burning as he had to be constantly fanned. I thought at this stage if attempts were made to remove him to Calcutta most probably he would die on the way.

I administered one dose of sulphur 200 to the patient by forcibly opening his mouth. I then told his companions to report his condition to me in 7 days. They went away in the bullock-cart. After 7 days Sashi Babu's grandson Gopal came to my residence and informed me that Sashi Babu had improved, could open his eyes and partake of little quantity of barley water mixed with water.

On that day I sent one dose of Sulphur 200 to the patient through his grandson and told Gopal to report the patient's condition in 7 days. Gopal left. After 7 days Gopal came to me and informed, "Grand father can now change his sides in his bed and can sit on his bed with our help and can eat very soft cooked rice, dal and cooked soft vegetables, when we feed him."

On that day I did not give any medicine for the patient, but asked Gopal to report the patient's condition after 7 days.

After 7 days Gopal came and reported, "Grandpa can now stand on his cot. He can slowly walk in his bedroom like a child with the help of two long ropes tied to four iron bars of the windows on both sides of the room.

On this day I handed over to Gopal one dose of sulphur 1000 for his grandfather and told him to see me in 14 days. Gopal left. Came after 14 days.

Accordingly after 14 days Gopal came and said to me, "Grandpa can now sit in his grocery shop and can weigh commodities and sell the same to his customers. He has improved a lot" Giving a dose of sulphur 1000 on that date to Gopal, I asked him to report the patient's condition to me in 14 days. Gopal left.

After 14 days Gopal came and reported, "Grandpa is in per-

fect health. Daily he goes out for walk in the morning and in the afternoon. He regularly sits in his shop and sells commodities. I said to him, "I think he needs no more medicines."

About 6 months after the commencement of the patient's treatment (probably in the month of Bhadra), one day in the morning I was working in my parlour at about 9-30 a.m. or 10 a.m. and I was sitting over a complicated judgement and papers and documents and files were scatered upon the cot on which I was busy writing the judgment. At that time a man came and was peeping through the door ajar by removing the purda slightly. I got vexed. I told, "who is there? Who are you? Have you got any business with me?" The man replied, "Sir, I am Sashi Mohan Kar, Grandpa of Gopal."

On hearing this I was astonished. Removing the paper in one side, I said "please come in". He came in and sat on the cot I told him, "I am very glad to see you." He was looking like a man of 40 or 45 years, strong and stout and bright and looking like a young man. I asked him, "Well, 6 Months ago your companions brought you to my residence in a bullock cart. But to day you have not come in a vehicle as the road is muddy and not fit for any car or rickshaw to ply, you have not come in a bullock cart. How then could you come from Trishal?" He replied, I have come walking 13 miles and shall go back to Trishal today walking the same distance."

I said, "But how could you walk such a long distance? Don't you feel tired or . . .?". He stopped me and said, "No., No. Far from that, I don't get exhausted or tired. It is you who have given me new life". After gossiping with me for a long time Sashi Mohan Babu left.

One year after that Gopal came to me and informed me that Sashi Babu was feeling irritation in his throat which he felt before his throat cancer was detected. I sent through Gopal occasionally sulphur 1000, sulphur 10,000 and Psorinum 1000 for Sashi Babu. Still the malignant disease went on increasing. After 3 months Dr. Charu Roy, a close neighbour of mine, a Homeopath practising in Calcutta and a local Zaminder agreed, at my request to go to Trishal and see the patient on my behalf. He went to Trishal and saw the patient. On the same day he came back to Mymensingh town and told me, "Sir, whom are you treating? In these 3 months

he has been reduced to a skeleton and he will, I am afraid, die in a day or two. After two days Gopal came and informed me that Sashi Babu had died.

Apparently Sashi Babu had been cured and came back from the jaws of death under my treatment. Still I fail to understand why the disease relapsed? where had I erred in **selecting** the next medicine for him? I am at a loss to solve the problem. Probably after the relapse I should have given him *Phytolacca* (high) and *carcinosisin* 200 and 1000.

Case No. 2*

It was in 1970, I was then posted in Bankshall court, Calcutta, as a Presidency magistrate of the 14th Bench. At that time Mrs. Rekha Kahali wife of Bimalendu Kahali, brother of my class mate (School Mate) Mr. Nadhar Kahali, was Police prosecutrix attached to the 8th Bench of the Bankshall court. One day Rekha came to my khas kamra (Chamber) in Bankshall court and told me that she would go to the Indian statistical Institute to see the wife of the institutes durwan Buddhuram.

I asked "Is she suffering?" Mrs. Kahali replied, "oh yes, she has been suffering for a long time from cancer of the stomach or intestines. she had been admitted in a cancer hospital and was in the hospital under medical treatment. But doctors there failed to cure her. Doctors said she would never be cured. So they sent her back home to die there amongst her near and dear ones. She is now at home and is badly suffering from intense pain etc. She was a maid servant in the house of my elder brother Mr. M. N. Chowdhury we love her very much. So I shall go to the statistical Institute to see her." I said my residence is very near the statistical Institute. Please come to my residence after seeing the patient. Is there no possibility of her placing herself under any body else's treatment?"

Rekha replied, "Buddhuram and his wife are very poor. The cancer Hospital has given up the case. So they will not approach any other doctor. The helpless patient will have to die at home."

*This case has been published in the "Homoeopathic clinical case Recorder" of Sholapur of Maharashtra edited by Dr. D. E. Mistry., M.S.

I told Rekha, "If Buddhuram and his wife like they may see me. I shall treat her for which I want no remuneration as I am a govt. employee."

Rekha said, "yes, I shall tell them to see you."

Next day Rekha came to my house in the evening and told that Buddhuram and his wife had agreed to come to me.

On the following day Buddhuram and his wife came to my house. Buddhuram's wife related all her symptoms, viz., intense burning in her stomach or intestines, her bowels were not clear pased stools mixed with mucus. There was burning in her palms, soles and vertex had frequent thirst for little water. She had violent pain and burning in her abdomen.

I gave her 3 doses of medicine viz. (1) Nux vom. 200 (2) Sulphur 200 (3) Ars. Album 200 No. 1 to be taken on that day. After 7 days no. 2 was to be taken. Thereafter after 7 days medicine no. 3 was to be taken. I directed the patient to see me 7 days after taking the last dose. Buddhuram and his wife left.

I waited for more than a month. But my patient or her husband did not turn up. So I asked Rekha, "Has my patient died?" She said, "in that case I would have been informed of her death. I think she is alive. I shall ask my elder brother about the patient over the phone and then inform you." She went to her court and came back after sometime. Smilingly she said, "your patient is quite O.K. and is visiting houses of her kith and kin in the district of Howrah." I said to Rekha, "That's very good. Ask my patient and her husband to see me within a week. I shall give her another dose as a maintenance dose to prevent any relapse of the disease."

After 5 or 6 days Buddhuram and his wife came to me. I told that I was very anxious for the patient. There upon the patient told me she did not care to turn up as she had been, according to herself, completely cured.

I then gave her another dose of Arsenic Album 200. They left my residence.

I was not in Calcutta, but was in different mofussil towns for many years. Then I came back to Calcutta and enquired about my patient. Both Buddhuram and his master Mr. M. N. Choudhury

informed me that my patient was quite O. K., rather better than myself and Mr. M. N. Choudhury himself. Dr. Tarit Kumar Das, my brother, too enquired about the patient and was told that the patient was still alive and was in good health. On enquiry made after 26 years I came to know that my patient was alive and was in good health even after 26 years.

Case No. 3

In June or July, 1977 I was posted at Chinsura in the district of Hooghly as an Additional District and Sessions Judge. My ex-patient of Paralysis. Late Madhusudan Banerji of Mymensingh had the then come to his house at Narayanpur (near Kankinara Rly. Station) in West Bengal. Madhu Babu's neighbour, a maiden girl aged 16 or 17 year, had tumours in both the breasts. Many of her well-wishers advised her to place herself under the surgeon's knife for removal of the tumours.

She got frightened. Madhu Babu requested me to take up the case. I agreed.

He then brought the girl. I examined her and found nine big and small tumours in one of her breasts and seven big and small tumours in the other breast. The tumours were hard and painful. I told the girl. "Don't worry, my child. You will be fully cured by my medicines."

On that very day I gave her one dose of thuja 1000. After 10 days I gave her Phytolacca 1000 and told her to take Phytolacca 1000 every 14 days. In addition to this, I asked her to take calcarea flour 6x (daily 4 doses) for many days.

About 3 months after that day, Madhu Babu informed me that by my above noted medicines all the tumours of the girl had subsided and the girl's health improved appreciably and that she had been completely cured.

Case No. 4

In 1959, I was a munsiff at Naogaon in East Pakistan (Now Bangladesh). One day the elder brother of late Ashraful Islam, pleader, came to me and said to me, "Sir, in my left foot there is a big tumour. Many well-wishers advise me to go to Rajshahi Sadar

or Dacca and have it operated upon by a Surgeon. But afraid of the knife he requested me to treat the tumour Homoeopathically and save him from the surgeon's knife." I gave him a dose of Thuja 200 and asked him to see me in fourteen days. But in a week he came back to me and said, "Sir just see, the single dose given by you has fully cured me of the big tumour. It has fully sub-sided. there is no trace of it."

Hearing about this cure of tumour in a week, an allopathic doctor, son of a pleader of Naogaon, told me, "you took 7 days to remove a tumour, but I shall require only a few minutes to remove a tumour." In reply I said the knife removes the effect in a short time while the **cause** remains in the body as the knife cannot remove the cause. Homoeopathic medicine removes the cause and the effect simultaneously and thereby health is much improved. "Is it not better than the knife?"

Case No. 5

Patient's name is Sm. Basanti Sarkar. She is a cook under my 3rd daughter Sm. Keka Datta.

There are two hard tumours in both the two breasts of Basanti with pain and burning in the tumours. Basanti is about 35 or 40 years old. She has 4 issue.

I firstly gave her scirrhinum 1000 (one dose). After 15 days gave her Thuja 1000 (one dose). After 15/20 days she reported that the tumours had become softer and much smaller. Subsequently she reported that the tumours had become bigger and harder again. I then gave her a single dose of phytolacca 1000. As a result, she was cured fully. She has remained quite O.K. since 22nd August, 1994. (Today is 8.7.97).

Case No. 6

It was in the latter part of 1960 A.D. Then my eldest daughter Esha Das (now she is Dr. Esha Ghose M.B.B.S.) was 7 or 8 years old. One day she told me she was feeling an uneasy irritation into her nostrils. I examined her and found something like a polypus into one of her nostrils. I at once gave her a dose of thuja 200. The following day in the morning she herself brought out from her nostril a long wart like substance which was protruding from the nostril.

Showing it to me, she said, "Daddy, just see what a strange thing has come out from my nostril." I said, "have you any kind of uneasiness in your nostril?" she replied, "No." Thereupon I remarked, "you are saved by the grace of God."

Case No. 7

In 1959, I was posted as a munsiff at Naogaon in the district of Rajshahi in East Pakistan (now Bangla Desh). The wife of a Muslim lawyer of Naogaon was suffering from intense pain in her gum and teeth. At the request of her husband I took up her case which baffled many kinds of treatment. On questioning the patient I could learn that she had a sensation as if some body is pricking her gum with a splinter like thing causing intense pain in her gum, teeth and mouth. The ulcer and the pain were long lasting So I thought it was Cancer. I gave her a single dose of Acid Nitric 200 which cured her completely and she became free from all ailments and hence I became her 'dada' (elder brother).

Case No. 8

In case no. 2I have stated that Police Prosecutrix Mrs. Rekha Kahali saw me at my residence one day in the evening. At that time she came with her daughter (her daughter's name I don't remember) was then aged 9 or 10 years. From the tip of her each finger, a big wart resembling a fig was hanging like a grape from her ten fingers. Rekha told me that for this one year she was under the treatment of an old veteran Homoeopath of Amherst street (Calcutta). But the warts of the girl were still there in her fingers. I told Rekha, "If you are agreeable, I shall give her a dose of medicine." she gave her consent. I gave the little girl a dose of Causticum 200. Next day I went to the Bankshall court as usual. In my chamber I was gossiping with Mr. P. R. Roy Choudhury, an executive Presidency Magistrate. At that time Mrs. Kahali entered my chamber and said to me that in the morning 10 warts which were on the finger tips of her daughter were found lying on the bed-sheet and she was surprised to see this. Mr. R. P. Roy Choudhury too was surprised to hear this incident.

He was reluctant to believe this story. So he asked me for a medicine for his wife who was then suffering from menorrhagia for

many days. I gave a dose of Thyroidinum 1000 from my bag. On the following day he told me, "Brother, I could not fully believe the story told by Mrs. Kahali about her daughter's warts. I therefore, took medicine from you for my wife's protracted disease to test you. To-day I must say you have passed the examination honourably. My wife is quite O. K. after taking your single dose of medicine.

Case No. 9

In the middle of 1968 I was posted at Lalbagh in the district of Murshidabad. At that time I was learning music from my ustad late Kamala Kanta Datta. While I was practising 'Kheyal', I noticed I was having hoarseness in throat. At this stage I was transferred to Suri as a munsiff-Registrar. There I noticed my hoarseness gradually became worse and worse. I thought my case was a case of throatcancer. So. I began to take Homoeopathic and Biochemic medicines to cure myself. I got temporary benefit from Kali Mur 200. Silicea 200 etc. But the result was not permanent.

I then went to the Sadar Hospital at Suri (Dt. Birbhum). There the doctor (allopath) examined me and prescribed heat of Benzine Acid to be taken in the throat. He directed that water was to be boiled in a kettle and Benzine was to be poured in the boiling water. The vapour was to be emitted through the pipe fo the kettle and Benzine was to be poured in the boiling water. The vapour was to be emitted through the pipe of the kettle. The pipelike branch of a papaya plant was to be fitted to the pipe of the kettle. The vapour of the boiling water plus Benzine acid emitted through the banana pipe would have to be given to the throat. For some days I continued this allopathic treatment. But it totally failed. My condition was worse and proceeding towards aphonia. At this stage I was transferred from Suri to Bankshal court in Calcutta. In the Bankshal court my hoarse voice could not be heard by the lawyers from their seats in the court room and my bench clerk would have to repeat my say to the lawyers as a via media.

I then approached the professor of a Homoeopathic college. He too failed to cure me. I was then treated by the Principal of a Homoeopathich College. He too failed to cure me.

I then went to the Nilratan Sarkar Medical College Hospital in Calcutta. there the Junior doctors examined me, but failed to diagnose. Their Senior doctor thoroughly examined me and opined that in my throat there was something like polypoidal thickening. He prescribed for me. I took Medicines prescribed by him. But to no purpose. I then decided to treat my self as the senior doctor of the N. R. S. Hospital had given me the clue to the ailment.

I could remember that I had been vaccinated many times and had suffered from Pox (mixed type) in 1942. I then took Thuja 200 (1 dose) after wards took Thuja 1000 (1 dose). As a result, in my gums a small, painful tumour appeared, it seemed the pain was caused as it were, by pricking with a splinter. So I took a dose of Nitric Acid 1000. I thus treated and cured myself in 6 months. My hoarseness, gum tumour were compleely cured in 1972. I have now no difficulty in speaking and singing. I am O. K. for about 25 years.

CASE NO. 10

About 2/3 years ago, a young man named Sri Jagat Dey came to me with a tumour, (size of a potato below his knee). He said he had been vaccinated in early age and it took. No other symptom.

I gave him Thuja 1000 (3 doses) one dose to be taken every month. He took the medicines regularly faithfully. The tumour totally subsided leaving no trace of it.

Case No. 11

Dr. Mrs. Usha Chakravarty M.B.B.S., D.G.O., is the owner of the Panihati Nursing Home (near Calcutta). Sri Biswajit Chakraborty M.Sc., Ph. D., is her only son. He had a big tumour in his forearm. Mrs. Chakravarty was thinking of removing the tumour by surgical operation. I said "there is no necessity for using the knife. I myself shall be able to remove it by my medicines. I then gave Biswajit a dose of Thuja 1000. By this single dose he was completely cured in 1½ months.

Case No. 12

In 1971, I was posted at Lalbagh in the district of Murshidabad as a sub-Divisional Judicial Magistrate (S.D.J.M.). Before that upto the middle of 1969, I was posted there as a Munsiff. Then Rohitashwa Roy was an employee in the Musiff's court at Lalbagh. In 1991 I came to Lalbagh as an S.D.J.M., At that time Rohitashwa said to me, "Sir, my yonger brother Mohit Roy has got a serious disease which the sub-Divisional Hospital at Lalbagh and the Sadar Hospital at the district headquarters at Berhampore failed to cure. They said Mohit must be placed under the surgeon's knife".

I saw Mohit Roy, He was then about 14 or 15 years old. He had no moustache. But on the upper lip he had a growth extending from one corner of the mouth to the other and thick and very black looking just like a moustache.

I told Rohit and Mohit that in life I had never seen or treated a case like that of Mohit I would still try to cure the case of Mohit. I thought the disease was sycotic. Mohit was vaccinated in early age-with this idea I gave him Thuja 1000 (one dose). 2 weeks after that, as no tangible result was obtained, I gave him a dose of sulphur 200. 2 or 3 weeks after that I gave him one dose of Psorinum 200. Then in a few days big and very painful scabies apperaed on his entire body with tense pain and very high fever (106°). The scabies were filled with thick and yellow pus. At this stage Mohit somehow came to my residence and said to me, "Sir, I am suffering seriously. Probably I shall die. Please save me". On seeing his very miserable condition, I gave him a dose of Hepar Sulphur 200. In 10 or 12 days his scabies dried up and fever and pain subsided.

Then I gave him another dose of Thuja 1000. After 15 days Mohit came to me. I then found moustache-like growth was no more on his upper lip or anywhere on his face or on any other limb. After a few days the Sub-Divisional Medical officer of Lalbagh Hospital (Dr. Chatterjee M.B.B.S.), was surprised to see the Clean face of Mohit Roy devoid of the said growth and he was furthermore astonished when Mohit had informed him that I had cured it with the help of Homoeopathic remedies. Dr. Chatterjee was also glad to know that by my Homoeopathic medicines the boy was fully cured, as I was then his pregnant wife's Homoeopathic doctor.

CASE NO. 13

1972 A.D. I was then Posted at Lalbagh as S.D.J.M. (Subdivisional Judicial Magistrate). At that time Mr. Md. Nessar Khan was the Munsiff of Lalbagh. He was my nextdoor neighbour. His wife suffered from chronic headache for a long time. Many doctors tried to cure her but they failed. Then a doctor friend of Nessar Khan (an F.R.C.S. of Calcutta) said that his wife's brain has to be operated upon for curing her of her headache. I saw her and gave her **one dose of Lachesis 1000 for her headache** and that dose fully cured her.

After some days Nessar told me, "Dada (elder brother), there are many warts on my head. Please remove them with the help of your Homoeopathic medicines". On hearing this I gave him a dose of Thuja 1000 on a day. After 3 weeks from that day, being asked by me as to the result of the action of Thuja 1000, Nessar said it has produced no result. Then on that day I gave him one dose of Causticum 200, thereafter after 7 or 8 days Nessar told another Judicial officer in my presence, "Dada's medicine has given no result in my own case. Dada does not love me. But he has cured his Bauma (i.e., Nessar's wife) of her chronic and violent headache with a single dose of medicine only but my warts are still unaffected. Dada has negligently given me not the correct medicine". I told Nessar, "Just show me your head. I shall see your warts". I did see them. The warts were somewhat soft and jagged and rough. On that day I gave him one dose of Nitric Acid in the afternoon. On the following day in the afternoon Nessar said to me, "Dada is it magic ? Yesterday in the afternoon you put some globules in my mouth. Today after finishing my bath, I was combing my head and at that time as a result of combing all the warts on my head automatically dropped off, not a single wart is left on my scalp".

I said in reply, "If properly selected Homoeopathic medicine be given, it acts like magic". The funny aspect of the thing is this. After my retirement from the judicial service, I practised as an advocate at Alipore. One day in the chamber of an Additional District Judge at Alipore, Nessar (then a judge) and 3 other judges were vociferous in finding fault with Homoeopathy. I then reminded them of the Homoeopathic medicines (given by me) which had completely cured them. They were all ashamed and frankly admitted that each of them had been benefited by my medicines.

I reminded Nessar of the warts that were on his scalp. He too frankly admitted the complete cure of his warts and said. "Really dada, that was a miracle.

CASE NO. 14

So far as I remember, it was in 1962. My wife Smt. Kalyani Das's ill-health and bulging abdomen led me to give her some medicines. But the medicines did not give any lasting result. At that time my sister-in-law Anjali alias Hasi was a house staff in the Calcutta Medical College Hospital. (after passing the M.B.B.S. examination). She resided in the Medical College Hostel. (At present she is an M.D., F.R.C.P., F.A.C.C., Heart Specialist in California, U.S.A.). One day Hasi came to my residence and on seeing her mejdi (my wife) she took my wife and got her examined by her professor in the Medical College Hospital in Calcutta. Her professor examined my wife and then said "Your sister has a big tumour in her abdomen, ulceration in the cervix and ventral Hernia". He advised surgical operation for removing all these ailments. My wife agreed to undergo an operation. I too reluctantly gave my consent.

After a few days I sent my wife to Hasi in the Medical College. On that day in the operation theatre, the surgeon (Hasi's Professor) told Hasi in my wife's presence, "Your sister has a very delicate health. She will not be able to stand surgical operation, she may succumb if operation be done on the operating table. So I shall not operate upon her today. I am giving a prescription for her. Ask her to take medicines according to the prescription. I shall operate upon her after she regains health. Please ask her to come after regaining health".

That very day my wife came back home from the Calcutta Medical College Hospital and showed me the prescription given to her and told me everything told by the surgeon.

On hearing all this I remarked, "well, after taking medicines according to this prescription, you will regain health and then the surgeon will operate upon you! No, no, no need of operation, no need of taking allopathic medicines. I shall take you to Dr. S. K. Das, who is an M.B. and who is reputed to be a very good Homoeopath. If you be cured by his medicines, there will be no need of operation. Subsequently I took my wife to Dr. S. K. Das

M.B., (Cal) (Homoeopath). I related to him all the symptoms of my wife. He examined my wife carefully and thoroughly. I informed Dr. Das of my sister-in-law's statement regarding Homoeopathy. She says sneeringly "Does Homoeo-Pakshi cure Tumour ? Can it cure Tumours? I think it cannot cure". Hearing this Dr. Das said "yes, I accept the Challenge". After this I used to go to Dr. Das's Chamber at Ultadanga every week. In this manner, I went to his chamber with my wife for 2½ months. But unfortunately by taking his medicines my wife did not improve at all.

In the meantime, my father-in-law expired. On the occasion of his sradh ceremony I went to his residence at Krishnanagar. There all my 6 sisters-in-law gheraoed me and asked me, "Can't You note that your wife's abdomen is as big as that of a lady pregnant for 10 months? Why are you so very callous?".

I said "I am not callous. Dr. Das M.B. is a converted Homoeopath who had reputation as a good doctor. Kalyani has been under his treatment for 2½ months still she is not improving, what more can I do for her ? Now you all think and decide what should be done for her".

Thereupon 3 doctors of the family and other relations and their friends practically formed a Medical Board and consulted among themselves. After that my sister-in-law Hasi said to me "In our opinion mejdi must be operated upon."

I asked her, "when and where?" Hasi said, "In Calcutta Medical College hospital in a month."

I informed my wife of their decision and said "You will be operated upon in a month, so we are getting one month's time. Now let me treat you with my medicine." She agreed.

I gave her one dose of medicine. We then came back to our residence at Ashokegarh.

After two weeks Hasi came to our residence from her Medical College hostel. I said to her, "Just see your Mejdi. Is not her abdomen reduced?" Hasi replied, "You all Homoeopaths are mad men. How can you conceive that Homoeopathic medicine can cure or reduce a tumour ? I shall send you to the Lunatic asylum at Ranchi." I said "No, no, there is no need of that. I don't like to be sent to Ranchi." Hasi returned to her medical college hostel. There-

from she again came to my residence in 3 weeks. I then told her, "Hasi, just see your Mejudi. Is not her abdomenless bloated to the extent of 75 percent?" she said "Certainly it is less bloated to the extent of 50%. Give her more quantity of the medicine which has effected this improvement". I replied, "This is Homoeopathic medicine. It should not be repeated just like allopathic medicine. I have given her one single dose of a medicine. That has effected improvement to such an extent atleast up to 50% as you agree or up to 75% as I claim. That very dose will act further and effect complete cure, if time be allowed to it to work for the full time".

Thereafter my wife was fully cured of her ailments, Viz tumour, ventral hernia and ulceration in the cervix. Her eldest brother B.Sc., M.B. and a Deputy Director, in the West Bengal Health Service, remarked, "still her abdomen should be opened to verify the result".

I said, "Her eldest brother says this because the abdomen to be opened is that of his sister and not of his own".

6 years after that my wife's abdomen seemed to be again swelling. So I gave her a dose of the same medicine in a higher potency, (10,000). In 1966 at Malda.

Thus she was cured fully by a single medicine, Viz., Thuja Occidentalis. I gave it to my wife because her father had many warts on her paternal family is a sycotic family. On 28. 9. 97 My wife is still O.K. Her symptoms have not relapsed.

CASE NO. 15

Many years ago my wife Mrs. Kalyani Das habitually ate hot things such as Jhal, Spices, Ghee etc in appreciable quantities. So she got Haemorrhoids with severe apin and profuse bleeding. She had also a tumour of the size of medium-sized lemon in her coccyx. I gave her a dose of Medorrhinum 1000 for her bleeding and painful Piles. That single dose fully cured her of her Piles. Her tumour too completely subsided by that single dose of Medorrhinum. I gave her the medicine many years ago. She still has no piles and no tumour on her coccyx.

CASE NO. 16

On 19. 3. 94, One Homoeopath Dr. Pan of Uttarpara took me

to Bally for treating a cancer patient. Both Allopathic doctors and Homoeopathic doctors diagnosed the case as a breast cancer case.

Mrs. Bela Mukherji (The Patient) is 60 or 61 years old. Fair Fatty. her left breast is affected. She has been treated by some Allopaths and some Homoeopaths. She was under the treatment of Dr. Pan, a Homoeopath. Patient is ill-tempered. Her husband Sri Dhruba Mukherjee and her son Sri Sabyasachi Mukherjee are Advocates of Calcutta High Court.

Her doctors were unsuccessful in doing her any benefit. Hence Dr. Pan and his two other Homoeopath friends called me in. I examined her symptoms. Her left breast enormously swollen and is also ulcerated in some spots Much pain in breast. The left breast has assumed extremely ugly and fearful shape.

One well-known Homoeopath, a friend of Mr. Mukherjee gave her one dose of CONIUM Mac. 1000. He gave no more medicine to her. Thereafter she was seen by a very well-known Homoeopath. But he declined to take up the case.

Then Dr. Pan began her treatment. He gave her Phytolacca 30 for several days. But the case was not cured. So Dr. Pan and his friends called me in. I took up the case. The patient has been suffering thus for 2 or 2½ years. A Homoeopath also gave her Calcarea Carb 200. But to no purpose. The patient's father died of cancer in the prostate gland at the age of 69 years.

I gave the patient a dose of Scirrhinum 1000. One month after that I instructed her to take Calcarea Fluro 6X (4 doses daily) and Kali Phos 30 (daily 3 doses). I also told her to become a strict vegetarian and directed her to avoid fish, flesh and fowl and their preparations. Her report dt. 6. 4. 94 is as follows "patient is better". I prescribed phytolacca 1000 for her.

On 21. 7. 94 she herself came to my chamber at 116. Ashokegarh, Calcutta-35. I saw that there was a lot of improvement in her appearance and in her affected breast. In part of the left breast she had inflammation and swelling on this day I gave her a dose of Carcinosis 1000.

Later on after a few days I told her to take Silicea 200 as her left breast was inflamed and there was pus in her left breast.

In November 1994, it was reported to me that the patient is fully cured. Later on I could learn that report was erroneous. On 17. 12. 94 telephoned to the Patient. She said in reply to my queries that she was not at all O.K. She further informed me that she was then under the treatment of a reputed Homoeopath of Shyambazar, I, therefore gave up the case.

On 19. 2. 95 the patient's son and son's wife came to me and said "Mother is not at all improving under Dr. Banerjee. So you shall have to treat her".

I told them to bring the patient to me. Nextday in the forenoon the patient and her husband Mr. Mukherjee came to my chamber. I again heard them and gave the patient *Phytolacca* cm. (One dose) and some other medicines relying upon her symptoms asked the patient to come in month. I gave her *Condurango IX*, *Scrophularia Nodosa 200*, *Cal-Fluor 12X* and *Hydrastis can 200* besides on 12. 2. 95, I gave Mrs. Mukherjee.

Cal-Acetica 3X, *Euphorbia Hy 30*, *Cal-oxalica 30*, *Cal. Fluor 12X* for intense burning pain etc. On 25. 3. 95, 17. 5. 95, 15. 6. 95 and 15. 7. 95 I gave her *Phytolacca CM* (1 dose) along with other medicines. On 15. 7. 95 I observed there has been remarkable improvement. She is still under my treatment. The case is far advanced and very serious and complicated. I nevertheless hope she will be fully cured. Mr. Mukherjee was very much satisfied at the rapid improvement of my patient under. Still about 2 years ago she gave up my treatment for reasons not known to me.

Up to 9. 4. 94 Mrs. Bela Mukherji is reported to be O.K. But by Phone I asked her about her condition, she replied "My condition is not good. However as your house is very far off from my house so I have changed doctor. I am now under Dr. Banerjee.

I thought she is no more under my treatment. I no more enquired about the Patient.

Thereafter on 21. 2. 95, Mrs. Bela Mukherji came to my chamber with her husband Sri Dhruba Mukherji and told that we approached Dr. Banerjee for her treatment. But he has failed to give her any tangible result. So we have come back again to you ! I said I shall treat her and try my best for curing her. I shall now take her symptoms anew and then prescribe for her. I did accordingly. I gave her.

- (1) 1 dose of Phytolacca CM
- (2) Scrophularia Nodosa 200 (1 dose)
- (3) Condurango 1X
- (4) Cal. Fluor 12X
- (5) Hydrastis Can. 200 (di)

Smt. Bela Mukherji :

23. 2. 95
- (1) Cal. Acetica 3X
 - (2) Euphorbium 30
 - (3) Cal. Oxalica 30
 - (4) Cal. Fluor 12X - 3 times daily

Mr. Dhruva Mukherji :

On this day, Mr. Mukherji said "I have come on an earlier day, because I have greatest confidence in you. With only one dose of medicine you have shown a miracle.

The awkward looking left breast of my wife has been almost normal. This is a miracle. The left breast of Mrs. Mukherji was really horrible to look at. You have made it normal looking with a single dose.

5. 3. 95 There is a stitching pain in breast-swelling of the Breast much reduced. Now stitching pain from last day or from day before last.

- (1) Cal. Oxalica 30
- (2) Scirrhinum 1 M, Bryonia 1 M (give after seven days). (If wind forms in abdomen, give **Carbo veg.**)

It necessary I give Licopodium 1 M

9. 3. 95 Pain reduced - resume Condurango Q - contiune. Scrophularia Nodosa, Cal. Fluro. (No need of Bryonia).

25. 3. 95 Mrs. Bela Mukherji - much better swelling much reduced. Left side node seemed indurated slightly.

12. 5. 95 Mrs. Bela Mukherj : Carcinosin 1M, Alumina 200 (2 dose).

17. 5. 95 Mrs. Bela Mukherji : There is stitching pain when. when gas is formed.

- (1) Phytolacca CM (1 dose)
- (2) Cal. Fluor 200 (tablets)
- (3) Scrophularia Nodosa 200
- (4) Euphorbium 30 (daily) (in pain)
- (5) Cal. Oxalica thrice daily (in pain)
- (6) Condurango 1X (thrice daily)
- (7) Bryonia 200 (in morning)
- (8) Arsenic Album 200 (if burning sensation occur)

Mrs. Bela Mukherji :

1. 6. 95 Affected Breast has opened - Oozing from breast.

- (1) Silicea 200
- (2) Asteris Rubens 200 (daily 1 dose only)

15. 6. 95 Mrs. Bela Mukherji - Much better.

- (1) Phytolacca C.M.
- (2) Condurango 1X
- (3) Scrophularia Nodosa 200
- (4) Silicea 200 (once a week)
- (5) Hydrastis Can 30 (daily 4 doses)
- (6) Gunpowder 200 (every 3 days)
- (7) Euphorbia Heterodoxa 30 (in pain)

15. 7. 95 Mrs. Bela Mukherji - (Lump in one side reduced or cured), by Silicea and by Gunpowder and almost dired up.

- (1) Ferrum Phos 200
- (2) Tarantula Cubensis 200
- (3) Gunpowder 200
- (4) Scirrimum 1M
- (5) Silcea 1M
- (6) Condurango 1X
- (7) Phytolacca CM

- (8) Phytolacca 30
- (9) Scrophularia Nodosa 200
- (10) Cal. Fluor 200
- (11) to (15) F. P., K.M., K.P.

After 15. 7. 95, Mrs. Mukherji did not have any contact with me. She or her husband or son did not have any talk with me over the phone. I don't know about her present condition.

CASE NO. 17

Corn is a cancerous disease. It should not be neglected. It should not be torn off or cut off or interfered with sharp instruments. Mrs. Banerjee of our Ashokegarh Para, mother of my only son's friend Raja, has told me that her youngest brother had corn which ultimately turned into cancer and he died of the cancer. I know of some young man who interfered with his corn and was hospitalized. There he was improving appreciably. But suddenly he died of his corn. One Additional District Judge of Mymensingh (now in Bangla Desh) obviously cured of his corn with an ointment ("corn-cure") and as a result thereof the very day it was apparently cured, he while playing tennis, fell down senseless due to angina pectoris and he was treated for that by Dr. K. P. Ghose, M.B., of Mymensing town. So cases of corns should never be looked upon lightly.

At Lalbagh I treated a man of Orissa (owner of a confectionary shop) who was suffering from a big horny corn. His tongue was white-coated. I gave him Antim crud 200 (several doses). Then I gave him Antim Crud 1000 (doses fortnightly). He was thus cured in about 3 months.

I treated another patient suffering from corn. I gave him Antim Crud 200 and then Antim Crud 1000. But I failed to cure him. Subsequently he placed himself under a very big Homoeopath (Dr. Bhola Nath Chakravarty) who cured him with Antim Crud 10,000 several doses). As the patient informed me. From Homoeopathic books that I have read and learnt that warts too may turn into cancer. The corn of the last named patient has relapsed as the patient has lately informed me.

CASE NO. 18

A Sub-inspector of Police Sri Dulal Ghosh was my close neighbour. He and his wife, son and daughter are my patients. His father was a teacher. He had an ulcer in the leg. It declined to heal up in spite of all attempts by medication. He consulted doctors in many hospitals in Burdwan and Calcutta. They all advised him that the leg should be amputated. Dulal Babu asked me what should be done. I told him proper medicines should be further tried, because if the leg be removed by surgery, it will be gone for ever and will never be had again. He then placed his father under my treatment and thereby he fully recovered and the ulcer was fully healed up.

Probably he was given by me STAPHYGRIA 200, Calendula officinalis 200, gun-powder 200 etc-etc. I don't exactly remember what medicines I had given him. I treated him many years ago.

CASE NO. 19

So far as I remember, it was in 1964. I was then posted at Tamluk in the district of Midnapore as a Munsiff. One day Mr. Saha, Sub-Divisional Controller of food and Supplies told me in the officers' club, Tamluk, "Brother, my maidservant's husband has a very big Tumour in his chest. You shall have to cure him of this big Tumour".

I said, "I shall try my best to effect a cure. Please send him to me".

Next day in the morning, Mr. Saha's maid servant and her husband came to me. My patient was about 45 or 46 old. He had a very very big tumour which extended from his neck to below his navel. The tumour was uneven, rough, had nodes on it in different places, it was high in some places and low in other places like a hill. The tumour was terribly huge in size. Every night the tumour used to bleed profusely. The patient was very lean and thin and cachectic he had stiff constipation and had also insomnia.

On the first day he was given a single dose of Thuja 200 and I told him to report to me in 7 days. Accordingly he came to me in 7 days I noticed no change in his tumour. On that day I gave him a dose of Nitric Acid 200 instructing him to come in 7 days.

He came to me in 7 days. He said hoemorrhage from the tumour had totally stopped and he could sleep for some hours at night. He showed me the tumour. The size of the tumour has changed. It is no more so long as before. it has come a few inches

upon the navel and has come down from neck to the clavicle and has become oval shaped.

On this day I put a few globules of Nitric Acid 200 into his mouth and told him to see me in 7 days.

I related the case to a Muslim doctor (M.B.B.S.) who was posted at Tamluk as a Malaria Officer. He advised me to take a photograph of the patient at this stage and another photo of the patient after cure of the tumour for publication in a journal.

But although there had been definite improvement, the patient no more came to me.

I enquired Mr. Saha about the cause. he said, "some young men who were quite ignorant of Homeopathy and its miraculous power of cure had expressed that Homoeopathy will never cure the tumour. They wanted to send my patient to Midnapore Sadar Hospital for surgical operation and they were raising subscriptions for the purpose for this although the patient was fairly on the way to cure, was deterred by some young men who had no knowledge about the A.B.C. of Homoeopathy. I don't know what has happened to the patient because Mr. Saha has been transferred from Tamluk and it is reported he has died. I believe had the patient remained under my treatment he would have been completely cured.

CASE NO. 20

आँचिल (Anchil) = wart, पाँचिल (Panchil) = wall

On one of the hands of master Shyamal Das, (6 $\frac{1}{2}$ years), son of Sri Rabin Das, of Ashokegarh Bazar, 2 or 3 warts were found. He was brought to me for this. I gave him Thuja 1000 (one dose) and Causticum 200 (a few doses) and thereby the warts of Shyamal were cured.

Shyamal's younger sister Mollie said to her father's father late Krishna Chandra Das, "Grandpa, just see, a पाँचिल (wall) has grown on my body". Her grandfather replied, "I see, you have got a पाँचिल (wall) on your body, I shall take you too to Dactor Babu. He will knock down the पाँचिल (Panchil). Next day he brought Mollie to me. By giving Thuja 1000 (1 dose) I cured her of the wart. Thus I Knocked down the **Panchil** (wall) from her body.

CASE NO. 21

In 1966, I was posted at Maida Sadar as a Munsiff. I then treated a 28-year old married daughter of Sri S.N. Sarkar, Advocate of Malda Court, for a small tumour on one of her eye-lids. Some years ago she had a small tumour on her other eye-lid. Satyen Babu's father's friend Dr...Roy, a renowned allopathic eye-specialist of Malda town, removed that tumour by surgical operation. Now he came to me with his said daughter and requested me to treat his daughter for the tumour on the other eye-lid.

I took her symptoms. Then I gave her a few doses of Thuja 200 at the interval of 14 days. Thereafter I gave her Staphysagria 200 a few doses at the interval of 7 days. Then I gave her Causticum 200. Thereafter the girl came to me. I saw that the tumour had subsided. The tumour did not relapse for a long time as I could learn thereafter.

CASE NO. 22

So far as I remember in the first Part of 1988, suddenly it was reported to me that in both the breasts of my wife's youngest sister (Lakshmi) had been affected with cancer and that cancer in one of the breasts had been removed by their family physician and the cancer of the other breast would be removed in 2 months. On getting this report my wife and I went to her quarters at Durgapore where her husband served as an engineer.

I examined my sister-in-law. Tumour in one of her breasts had been removed by surgical operation by her family physician. The tumour in the other breast is awaiting ablation in the similar way in 2 months. That Tumour is tolerably large and it is hard. Lakshmi is very fat and fatty. She suffers from habitual constipation. Many times she has been vaccinated for prevention of Small Pox.

I gave her Thuja 1000, Phytolacca 1000 and Calcarea Fluor 6X (in tablets). I instructed her firstly to take Thuja 1000, after 15 days to take Phytolacca 1000, in 15 days again to take Phytolacca 1000, Thus to repeat Phytolacca 1000, several times, to take Cal. Fluor 6X 4 times daily (every time to take 4 tablets of Calcarea Fluor 6X). After the taking of these medicines, her tumour was much reduced. My sister-in-law informed me by a letter after I had come years to Calcutta that her family physician on observing that the tumour had been much reduced told my sister-in-law, "Please go on continuing the medicines given by your sister's husband. I hope these will cure you. There is no need of surgical operation".

In a few days the tumour totally subsided.

After 6 or 7 months, Lakshmi suddenly informed me by writing a letter to me "the tumour that had subsided has reappeared in its old place and that the breast which had been operated upon has become painful as before and the scar-markes on the operated breast were irritable and painful as before. At his stage which medicines should I take. I along with my husband and my daughter and son were scheduled to go for a tour to South India so to prevent my menstruation from appearing in South India. I had a Hormone injection from my family physician and as a result I menstruated before due date at Durgapur and thereafter we started for South India gleefully. But a few days after that my aforesaid troubles have started and I think all this is due to ioculation of the Hormone injection". She further informed me that she had already taken Phytolacca 1000 (One dose). In this connection I remembered that Dr. Burnett of London has said that breast tumours and breast cancer have intimate connection with menstrual discharges and uterus. I instructed my sister-in-law to take medicines according to my previous prescription.

After a few days she came to the house of her eledest brother who posted as the Deputy Director of the W.B. Health Service and was a B.Sc., M.B. He sent her to his friend Dr....." for operation of the tumour (or cancer). She has been operated upon and the tumour has been removed. As a result of such surgical operation, she has got Cicatrices or adhesions in both her breast for which she is still under my treatment. I firstly gave her Silicea in different potencies and Thiosinaminum 6 (daily 3 dose).

I have told my sister-in-law "the Surgeon's knife has removed the effect of your disease but it has no power to remove the cause of the disease which is still in your blood and system. That can be removed by Homoeopathy alone. So you require further treatment by Homoeopathy for your **complete cure**.

CASE NO. 23

Since August or September, 1988, Mrs. Pareek, aged about 60 at present, a non Bengalee lady has been under my treatment. She firstly came to me for the treatment of her only son now aged about 16 years, who was suffering from various diseases for a long time. Her son is almost cured.

In course of discussion, the lady told me about her ailments ;

in her right breast she had a large tumour and in her right wrist she had lemon sized tumour. Both the tumours were hard, In her family there is history of cancer. The lady's mother is very obese and is a rheumatic patient.

The patient had habitual constipation used to pass hard stool every 8 or 9 days previously. Now she passes stool daily. There is rheumatic pain in her fingers and other limbs of her body. Occasionally she has ulcers in the mouth and left corner of the mouth. She is susceptible to cold. The breast tumour is traumatic (as she says) and one wrist-tumour is due to weight-lifting. Bowels are not clear although goes to stool every day. Due to Coryza, her nostrils are closed now and then. At a time sneezes many times. Her family consists of 3 members-herself, her husband and her son. They are all vegetarians.

In these six years, I have given her the following medicines : Phytolacca 1M and cm. Arnica Mont 200 and 1M, Bellis Perennis 6 and 200, Carcinosin 200 and 1m, Merc Sol, 200 and 1M, Nitric Acid 200 and 1M, Alumina 200 and 1000, Alumen 200, Thuja 1 M and 50 M, Graphites 1M, Natrum Mur 200 and 30 Natrum Carb 200 1M, Kali Lod 200, Medorrhinum 1M, Nuxvom 200, Causticum Cm, Silicea 200 and 1M, Spigelia 200, Arjum 3X, Phaseolus Nana 6, Viburnum Opulus 6, Apis Mel 200, Lachesis 1M, Bryonia Alb 200 and 1M, Cupressus Lawsoniana 30, Arsenic Alb 200, Bacillinum 200 and 1M, Tuberculinum 200, Conium Macclatum 200 and 1M, Rhus Tox 200 and 1M, Capsicum 30, Condurango 2X, Scirrhinum 1M, Wyethia 200, Sulphur 200 and 1M, Hecla Lava 200, Calcarea Fluor 1M, Hamametis 200, Crataegus Q etc. These are given when indicated. Lastly I gave her medicines up to November 1994. Her breast tumour has almost subsided, Her wrist tumour has become very soft and reduced in size. Details of her treatment are not given for that will cover many pages.

allopathic doctors wanted to try Biopsy, in her case and demanded Rs. 450/- only for that. But the lady's husband had no capacity to spend so much money. Moreover had biopsy been done, the disease would spread all over the body (as my previous experience has shown).

Her family now has much regard and admiration for Homoeopathy.

Case No. 24

Miss Anima Poddar (27) was treated by me. Her symptoms were as follows :-

Slim ; slightly white-coated tongue ; vaccinated in early age. No Warts on her body ; for 3 years a painful and hard tumour on her left breast ; her father died of cancer of the stomach ; her father's brother ; died of cancer of stomach ; her father's elder brother's son too died of stomach Cancer ;

on 27.7.93, I gave her one dose of Thuja 1000. On 21.8.93 pain in the tumour is worse during menstrual period. The tumour is soft and movable. If takes her meals in time, her bowels are regular and clear. Sleep OK. Tongue clean Leucorrhoea.

(1) Medorhinum 1M

(2) Carcinosis 200

3.9.93—Carcinosis 1M,

17.9.93—Tumour as before—generally painless. But 3 or 4 days before startling of menses, slight pain in the tumour and the pain continues for 6 days after cessation of menstrual flow. Menses stop after 3 days. Every 5/6 months dysmenorrhoea. Only in winter palms and soles perspire profusely. No burning in urine or elsewhere in the body.

Dreams that she is floating in air, ultimately falls on earth is clutching the floor. Likes salt. A bit anaemic. On tongue a crack lengthwise. Daily goes to stool and stool is o.k. No worms troubles—hair falls. From Childhood suddenly gets angry is suddenly gets pacified.

21.10.93 Tumour as before. Scirrhinum 1M (1 dose), Conium mac. 200 (2 doses).

6.11.93 During menstruation, left breast has pained slightly. Cannot understand if the swelling at that has been reduced or not. Goes to stool and before that pain in stomach stool is mixed with mucus. The Tumour appears to have become smaller in size. Now and then tumour itches—tongue is clean. Vertigo.

(1) Nuxvom 200 (1dose) (2) Con. mac. 1M. Thereafter the

patient no more came to me. On 26.11.94. I came to learn from her student's mother, the patient was completely cured by medicines given by me and she was o.k.

On 27.12.1994 I learnt from her student's mother that she has got married.

Case No. 25

On 1.8.1983 Miss.....Raha, aged 14, a school student, was brought to me by her father. **She had a hole in her heart**, for this she was under the treatment of Dr.....she cannot go to any place in a taxi or a car or a bus, because she vomits if journeys in a bus, or motor car or taxi. Daily she passes urine at night in midnight (at 12 or 12-30 hours) or at 2 or 2-30 A.M. In her urine there is an acrid smell, she is irritable. Menses last for 3 days. She has leucorrhoea. Her mother has rheumatism. Patient's father is about 52. He has spondylites and blood-sugar. The patient has one tumour on her wrist and another tumour on her right breast.

Her memory is very weak. Her bowels are not clear. Excessive worms troubles. In her childhood a white big worm has been emitted Power of her spectacles is 2.5. I gave the patient a dose of Medorrhinum 1000.

22.8.93-Today the patient (Rimi) came to me with her elder sister.

After taking the medicine patient has got bed-wetting on 20.8.93 and on 21.8.93 and on no other date. The breast tumour and the tumour of the wrist have become much smaller in size. Patient is very fond of salt. She eats salt not with any other food. Her hair falls.

I again gave her a dose of Medorrhim 1000 and 2 doses of Natrum. Mur 200, Thereafter she did not see me any more. I think by these medicines the tumours have been fully cured and other symptoms of the girl have vanished.

Case No. 26

The husband of my youngest sister without my knowledge admitted her in B. R. Singh Hospital in Calcutta. There doctors said she had cancer in one of her breasts. So they operated upon her and ablated the entire affected breast.

Thereafter doctors gave her Ray Therapy and Chemotherapy Treatments. The Allopathic doctors of the hospital gave her many other medicines to heal up the big wound inflicted upon her. Ultimately they said "You shall have to live for ever with this big wound. It will never be healed up."

Then I asked my elder sister's husband Dr. Jiban Krishna Bardhan a registered Homoeopath of Belghoria to give my youngest sister one dose of Arsenic Album 200 daily and Kali Phos 30 (4 or 5 doses) daily for maintaining her strength and for her longevity.*

Dr. J. K. Bardhan has given these two medicines to her for a very long period.

After many days a Homoeopath of Naihati (My sister's family lives at Naithati in west Bengal) gave her one dose of X-ray Cm. She was very much benefited by this Homoeopathic medicine. thereafter my youngest sister was given Radium Bromide (in very high potency by another Homoeopath of Naihati. Thereby she is now cured. The big wound has healed up and her health has appreciably improved and she can do all household duties and can undergo all sorts of exertions without feeling tired and exhausted. The allopathic doctors who had vainly tried to heal up the wound were surprised on seeing the result of these Homoeopathic medicines. But I think none of them have been converted to Homoeopathy. They see and appreciate homoeopathy, but are not converted to it.

Case No. 27

Sri Dulal Chandra Ghose (referred to in case no. 18) sent a patient named Bisweswar Bauri to me for treatment on 17.10.1993. His symptoms are given below :-

From early age the patient had a tumour on his right leg above the knee. Two years ago it was diagnosed as a Cancer and

*I prescribed Arsenic album Kali Phos for my sister relying upon the following opinions of Dr. Campbel Dr. George Burford.

"I always give Ars. after operation of cancer, and Kali Phos 5x and I give Radium Bromide 30 for after effects of deep X-ray therapy on the lower abdomen." Dr. Campbel.

"Cancer operation after ; Dr. George Burford advocates administration of Arsenic for long periods and his results as to non-recurrence are encouraging."

Vide Dr. M. Fayazuddin's "The Women At Menopause," P-119.

in the Police Hospital the tumour was removed by surgical operation. As a result a very big and horrible wound was created a portion of the bone of the tibia was also cut. Doctors gave the patient X-ray therapy. They tried their best to heal up the wound. But it refused to heal up. Thereafter he was advised amputation of the leg he was advised by Cancer specialist (an authority) to amputate his leg. the patient was afraid of such operation and cutting off of a limb.

At that time, on hearing Sri Bauri, Dulal babu advised the patient to approach me.

The patient was vaccinated more than once. He had no constipation. No burning sensation in his body. On the left side of his chest there is a wart. On the back near the spine and on its both sides there are four warts. On the left side of his cheek there is a wart. Urine is O.K. with open eyes, objects at a distance are not clearly seen. Daily drinks 5 or 6 cups of tea. He likes neither salt nor sweets.

On 17.10.93, I gave him Hyperium 1000 Calendula 200 and staphysagria 200 and patient reports he is better. I advised him to avoid fish, flesh and fowl and to be a strict vegetarian.

On 29.10.93, The patient reported that he felt better. Thereafter the patient saw me on 7.11.93, 2.12.93, 17.12.93, 2.1.94, 2.3.94, 29.3.94, 25.4.94, 23.5.94, 1.7.94, 31.7.94, 3.9.94, 29.3.94, 25.4.94, 23.5.94, 1.7.94, 31.7.94, 3.9.94, 30.9.94, 30.10.94, 1.12.94, 1.12.94, 5.1.95, 5.2.95, 6.4.95, 4.5.95, 7.6.95, and 29.6.95.

On every date he reported gradual improvement of his health regarding the wound its pain pus, oozing etc.

On 30.10.94, his report shows "the wound is almost dried up But below it some spot itches very much and pains slightly.

On 29.6.95, patient reports that he is much better. I have seen his wound. It is dry and much smaller. It seems he is 90% cured.

Now the patient and his near and dear ones hope that there will not be any need of amputating the patient's affected leg as advised by allopathic doctors.

The patient is still (on 26.1.1997) under my treatment. His leg is fully cured. He is now under my treatment for right sided hernia which too is of late fully cured by my medicine. (on 17.8.97).

So far I have given him the following medicines :-

(1) Hypericum 1000 (2) calendula 200 (3) Staphysagria 200, 1000 (4) Thuja 50m (5) Silicea 10m, 1m and 200 (6) Gun. powder 200 (7) Carcinoin 1000 (8) Fluoric Acid 200 (9) Arsenic Alb 200 (10) Radium Bromide 30, 200 (11) Kali Phos 30 (12) Arnica M. 200 (13) Graphites 50m (14) Sulphur 1m. 10m. In July or August, 1997, he reported that he is fully cured and his hernia is fully cured.

Case No. 28

Patient Smt. Lakshmi Das (16). Married, has a child. For some years she has tumours in both her breasts. For This reason her mother one day brought the patient to me. I saw her firstly on 8.11.1990.

She had very ill health she was Lean and Thin. The two tumours are of the medium size. Hard and painful. I gave her the following medicines :-

8.11.90—Thuja 1M (1 dose)

23.11.90—The two tumours are a whit softer Scirrhinum 200.

30.11.90—Slightly better—Scrrhinum 200.

16.12.90—Tumours reduced to some extent.

02.01.91—Tumours further smaller in size.

1.2.91.—The tumours are further smaller in size. Scirrhinum 200.

13.2.91—better—Scirrhinum 200.

16.3.91—The tumours have hardened again slightly-Conium Mac. 1M.

3.5.91—The tumours have no pain size is much smaller, sour taste in mouth. Pin-Worms.

18.5.91—The tumours are hard again conium Mac. 1M. Patient was O.K. without any other medicine.

Case No. 29

A Muslim young man came to me one day for treatment (on 24.9.93).

He had a small tumour on the lower eye-lid of his right eye. Firstly he felt pain in it for 10 or 12 days. thereafter he has not felt pain in it for about a month.

On 24.9.90. I considered the growth to be a sty. So, I gave him a dose of Thuja 1000.

On 1.10.90 So the patient came and reported "The medicine has effected no change."

I then gave him Thuja 1M (one dose) and told him to see me on 15.10.90.

On 15.10.90 he came again to me. I saw that there had been some change for the better, the swelling in the eye-lid was reduced. I then gave him Pulsatilla 200 (2 doses) on 15.10.90.

I asked the patient to report his Condition to me on 8.11.90.

On 8.12.90 he came to me. I saw the swelling was there. The tumour was reduced in size. On this day I gave him two doses of Pulsatilla 200. I instructed him to take the two doses at the interval of seven days. Thereafter he no more turned up. Probably he was completely cured.

Case No. 30

Patient :-A young man, named Sri Swapan Chaudhury (35 or 36 years old) of our Ashoke Garh. He is my close neighbour.

Fair. Figure too is good. But many warts, (uncountable) on is face and throat (externally) that have rendered the face ugly. Cannot shave his moustache and beard. He requested me to cure his warts. I told him I hope I shall be able to remove the warts and cure him completely.

I gave him the following medicines :-

30.10.91	–	One dose of Causticum 200
12.11.91	–	Thuja 200
25.11.91	–	Causticum 1M
15.1.91	–	Causticum 10M.
24.1.92	–	Ferrum Picricum 30.
5.2.92	–	Calcarea Calcinata 200
10.2.92	–	" " " "
23.2.92	–	" " " "
29.2.92	–	" " " "
9.8.92	–	Calcarea carb 1M.
13.5.92	–	Causticum 1M.

By these medicines given during 8 months all but one of the warts on face and thereon all subsided. Only one big wart re-

mained on the face. That too ultimately dropped off in a few days. Swapan Choudhury has been thus completely cured.

There has been no relapse even to this day (31.12.97). The wartless face is as fair as before the growth of the warts.

Case No. 31

Patient, Smt. Putul Halder (40 years old) mother of 3 sons. Her eldest son has a son and thereafter a female child was born to him.

One day The Patient informed me that there is a lump in her right breast.

She is slim, dark, gentle, by nature, resident of a colony under Baranagar P.S. The tumour is big, round resembles a big potato. Very hard with severe pain and burning in the tumour.

Vaccinated in early age for the Prevention of small pox. It took.

Subsequently although she was Vaccinated. The subsequent Vaccination did not take. After menstrual flow, Profuse leucorrhoeal discharge. Dysmenorrhoea.

Patient is very much anxious and afraid. She has heard in such cases of tumour, surgical operation is a must. Operation is the only remedy. I told her that this view is not correct.

In such a case, Homoeopathic treatment is the best and no surgical operation is needed.

Dr. Clarke says many cases of breast tumour have been successfully treated by Dr. J. C. Burnett, M. D. with Scirrhinum.

So on 16.5.90 I gave the patient a dose. Of Scirrhinum 200 and asked her to see me in a week.

On 23.5.1990 No change in her condition - I again gave her a dose of Scirrhinum 200. I asked her to report in a week.

30.5.90. No. appreciable improvement in her condition. But her health seems to have improved to some extent than before.

Considering that she had been Vaccinated and that she had leucorrhoea, I gave her a dose of Thuja Occ-1M and told her to report in a month.

On 26.6.90 Patient is much better. The tumour is somewhat reduced in size. The burning and pain are much less. But the patient suffers very much on account of Vertigo.

The tumour is very hard as I have already stated I gave her one dose of Conium Mac. 1M and asked the patient to report in 15 days.

On 15.7.90 Vertigo is much better. The tumour is softer and much smaller in size. Her health has improved. There is no more burning or pain in the tumour.

On 1.8.90 Vertigo cured. The tumour is further softer. And much more smaller. she feels much better.

I gave her Scirrhinum 200 one dose and asked her to come in 7 days.

On 8.9.90 The tumour has almost subsided to day. I gave her a dose of Scirrhinum 200. Asked her to report her condition in 15 days.

After about a month patient came and reported that the tumour had completely Vanished. But her leucorrhoea still persisted. I did not give her any medicine today, but told her to come in 7 days. She no more turned up.*

Case No. 32

Dr. Biman Kumar Ghosh M.B.B.S., D.G.O. (Cal), F.P.A., F.R.C.O.G. (London) is husband of my eldest daughter Dr. Esha Ghosh, M.B.B.S. (Cal). They served in Hereford County Hospital at Hereford, in England. My wife Mrs. Kalyani Das and I went to Hereford, On seeing a tumour in Biman's neck, I told him to take Thuja 200 and then 1M and thereby the tumour would vanish. He accordingly took Thuja 200, Thuja 1M (many) doses. But the tumour did not vanish. In the meantime I left England with my wife.

Biman did not inform me that Thuja 200 and 1000 (several) doses had failed to cure the tumour. He rather diagnosed it as a Lipoma and removed it by the knife without my knowledge.

*This case was published in Bengali journal Bratya (Hemanta sheet issue of 1397 B.S.) edited by Tamal Tarun Das.

Biman and Esha have left England and are now living in their own house at Salt Lake (Calcutta) since January, 1993 with their only child a daughter named Anwasha. The lipoma has been removed and the wound has been healed up. But the scar mark (they call it **Keloid**) or adhesion is in the spot of the lipoma. It is elevated and looks like a rope.

One day I saw the rope-like scar mark or adhesion or keloid. It was an awkward sight.

I suggested to Biman that I would remove the Scarmark with Homoeopathic medicines. Biman said, "It will never be removed or cured." My daughter Esha said, "It is known as 'keloid', you will never be able to cure it." I told my daughter "In your Homoeopathic box There is Silicea 200 in a phial. Give that medicine to Biman one dose per week and I hope this will cure him of this disease. We have some Homeopathic medicines such as, Silicea, Syphilinum etc. Dr. J. Ellis Barker has given some hints on this point in his book "My Testament of Heading, at. Page 967).

According to my instruction Esha gave 7/8 doses of silicea 200 (one dose per week).

The scar-mark has vanished in 8 or 9 months as I have seen it a few days earlier in August (1995).

I expect the Keloid is gone and gone for ever.

Case No. 33

Patient-Smt. Manika (about 25 or 26 years old). Married; has 2 sons and a daughter. One son is 9, The other son is 4 years old. Her daughter is 2 years old.

For some months she feels severe pain in her left breast. She has to labour hard. Besides this her husband is a drunkard, As such, when drunken, her husband beats her mercilessly., I think for this reason in her left breast she has traumatic hurt. I therefore gave her in November 1994, a few doses of Arnica Mont 1000. By these doses she felt a whit better. But later on she said that there was still much pain in her left breast.

She further said that a few years ago her mother had a breast tumour which was removed by an allopathic Surgeon. Her mother is now OK. On hearing this I gave my patient a dose of Phytolacca 1M. By this medicine she felt better.

On 28.12.1994, I gave her a dose of carnosin 200. Thereby her pain and swelling were almost cured. On 13.1.95 the patient said as she had cleansed some clothes and had toiled much she had again got pain in her breast.

So I gave her a dose of Arnica Mont 1M.

On 19.1.1995, she said to me, "I am quite o.k. My breast pain is cured and my breast tumour has Vanished. I am now perfectly well".

Case No. 34.*

Patient—Smt. Krishna Basak (39). Patient came under my treatmet on 12.3.1994. Married, has a daughter 9 years old. Her husband is living. When patient was 20 years old, she was operated upon for Appendicitis.

Vaccinated for prevention of small-pox. In her early age, she had chicken-pox, On the left elbow there is dry spot of suppressed skin-disease (eczema).

The palms and soles perspire. Irritable temperament, easily gets angry, myopic, has anxieties, now and then feels slight pain in the abdomen ; Profuse sweat, especially in head and back ; she is very fond of eggs, can digest milk ; teeth are sour on eating sour things ; Passes formed stool firstly, then passes soft stool. then softer stool, stool's colour is Yellow. Passes urine 8 or 9 times daily. Urine is o.k., in two month's pregnancy she aborted. Sexual urge is neither too much nor absent ; at the age of 16 years, she firstly menstruated.

Before menses start, she gets dysmenorrhea ; Menstrual discharge is blackish and ill-smelling ; menses every 24 days, and lasts for two days sleeps for 3 or 4 hours at a stretch then wakes up, then cannot get to sleep again ; Her father's elder brother's son's daughter had breast tumour for which she was operated upon.

Occasionally bowels are not clear. Acidity in afternoon. **Dreams horrible, dreams becomes afraid of snakes** and animals Dreams as if she falls from a height or as if she has broken her hand.

*This case was published in Bengali in the Bengali Journal 'Bratya' (Hemanta sheet issue of 1397 B.S.) edited by Tamal Tarun Das.

Has no nightmare. **The dry eczema is on the elbow**, itches and from the **eczema** there is oozing (slight).

She has uterine tumour which is hard and which burns and pains.

I gave the patient Thuja 50M, Cal. Carb 1M, Carcinosis 1M, Thuja 1M, Carcinosis 1M, 200, Kali Phos 1M, Thuja 50M, Medorrhinum 1M, Calcarea Fluor 12x, Sulphur 1M, Hyoscyamus 200, Psorinum 10M, Medorrhinum 1M, according to her symptoms. Patient reported on 26.1.95 that her cough was cured, leucorrhoea much improved, incontinence of urine much better. Mens OK. Could not feel the tumour in the uterus no burning or pain or irritation in uterus or tumour, abdomen no more hard. On 7.4.95 her report slows :- Existence of the tumour is not felt ; itching has again increased ; incontinence of urine has increased ; this time the monthly period lasted for 3 days ; this time severe dysmenorrhoea was felt ; during menses pain was severe in left side of abdomen ; facial appearance much better ; whites still exist, but scanty ; cough cured. Blood of menses was red.

I gave her (1) Causticum cm. (2) Sulphur 10m (3) Cimicifuga 1m (4) Medorrhinum 1m.

On 10.7.95, Patient reported :-

Profuse sweat in chest, back and face - in winter palms perspire ; whether soles sweat in winter she cannot say ; slight back-ache still persists ; no more burning in palms and soles ; but burning is there in Vertex ; she has been x-rayed ; x-ray report shows tumour in uterus in slightly smaller than before. Spot on the hand itches voluptuously ;

Today I gave a dose of sulphur cm. and asked her to see me in 5 weeks. Patient is still under my treatment).

Clinical case No. 35

Patient - Sri Loknath Das -age-42 years. Occupation Fish-seller in Ashokegarh Bazar, Baranagar. Complexion black, tall. On seeing an ulcer in his right cheek, I suspected tumour or a wart has turned into a cancer. Besides this ; noticing a corner of his mouth I suspected he was suffering from cancer of the stomach. I told him to come to my chamber in the first part of January. 1995, he came.

On enquiry I came to learn his father died of stomach cancer at the age of 57 years.

First week of January, 1995 Ulcer in left corner of his mouth, slight white coating on tongue, Carcinosis 200 (1 dose)

12/2/95—looks much better. Wind in abdomen-no bad smell, wind passes downward Stool, hard and better, typescanty in quantity.

Carcinosis 200 (1 dose)

23/2/95 2 or 3 times goes to stool daily scanty stool tongue white coated, moist, ulcer in corners of mouth is better Merc. Sol. 1m.

25/3/95-Ulcer of left corner of mouth improved to some extent, Ulcer in the right jaw worse on pressure, Carcinosis 200.

10/4/95-Ulcers in corner of mouth not cured, -Merc. Sol 1000.

23/4/95-In jaw cancerous tumour, worse on pressure, but not then irritation in it. Says probably by injured while shaving-Silicea 1M.

7/5/95-Ulcer in cheek better -Silicea 1M.

9/7/95-Ulcer on right side of cheek-Cracks (or ulcer) in both corners of mouth.-

Condurango 1x

Patient is still under my treatment.

Clinical case No. 36

(Stomach Cancer?)

Patient-Sri Khokan Basak (45/46) so far as I remember, firstly medicine was given to him on 1.6.1994.

1.6.95-Fish-bone stuck in throat black stool. (1) Silicea 1M. Leptandra 200.

15.10.1994-Incarcarated wind

(1) Raphanus Sativa 200 (2) Lycopodium 1M.

26.11.94-Fatulence is no more. But for 3/4 days severe pain in abdomen.no relief in any postition. Growth warts of body, hands, feet burn, bowels are not clear.

(1) Dioscorea 200 (2) Cina 200 (3) Colocynthis 200

14.12.94-Very bad smell in flatus

(1) Lycopodium 1M (2) Carbo Veg 30

26.1.95-Passed black stool to-day as yesterday Abdomen was distended. Abdomen is hot.

As if fire burns in abdomen. Patient's father passed black stool for ten days just before his death.

He died at the age of 57 years. Before that he was bitten by a dog. He was given 14 injections for that reason then he suffered from jaundice. He had become anaemic patient, passed very foetid flatus During sleep, his nostril is closed-so he snores, sneezes 10/12 times at the same time. Eyes itch, Swelled become red.

Ornithogalum Umbellata Q (1 dose)

31.1.95-Last day also profuse black stool passed by patient with a hard black lump). Later on Yesterday once passed yellow stool (formed stool) - To-day 2 formed, yellow stools have been passed. After meal at night passes urine-thereafter several times urinates at short intervals-Feet and hands seem to be swollen Face and eyes too seem heavy-For several months back of hands and feet burn as if chills have been besmeared there. Swelling of abdomen was reduced, but from this morning similar swelling is felt.

Natrum Sulph. 30.

7.4.95 - Patient says, "On the whole I am O.K. "Before going to bed, passes sufficient quantity of urine. Then every two minutes he passes urine. This happens 2 or 3 times. This has been continuing for 4 or 5 days. By taking medicines this condition had improved much-Stool is formed and Yellow but quantity of stool is scanty. No oedema of feet, feels Cheery. Occasional snoring. Flatulence is no more putrid, feels abdomen slightly distended.

(1) Thuja 1m (2) Nat-Sulph 30 (1dram)

(3) Ornithogalum Umbellata Q.

10.7.95 - Feet and toes ache on walking by giving pressure, cough, pain in knee joint.

(1) Medorrhinum 1M (2) Sticta Pulmonaris 200. patient is still under my care.

CASE NO. 37
(A Large Wart Cured)

My wife's next sister's husband late Samarendra Nath Choudhury, Advocate (about 74) lived at Ram Raja Tala, in the district of Howrah. One of our relations reported to me that most probably Samar was suffering from Cancer and his condition was serious. On hearing this and presuming that Samar had certainly was at least once vaccinated in his early life, I sent a dose of Thuja 1M for him. His only son is an M.D. and now is a doctor of the S.S.K.M. Hospital Calcutta. I went to his house in a week or so. There his wife reported that Samar had large wart on his leg and that wart is becoming smaller in size since his taking Thuja 1M. Samar talked to me and he was hopeful that my Homoeopathic medicine would certainly cure him. Along with medicines prescribed by me, his son began to give him Allopathic drugs in order to 'finish the course.' I alongwith my wife, I came back to my house. After more than a month, we got report that Samar was in a coma stage. So my wife and I went to see him. On going there, I saw that the large wart on his leg had subsided, that Samar was in a coma stage and his feet and legs were much swollen. I prescribed Apis Mel 200, Nat-Sulph. 30 and Kali Phos 30 and instructed his wife to give these medicines to Samar, to give me report daily regarding Samar's condition and told all of the family not to disturb Homoeopathic medicines by giving him any other drugs. He took my medicines and thereby he regained his senses, got rid of his coma stage he regained his appetite and asked his wife for food as he felt hungry. Thus there was much improvement of his condition. Bu his condition suddenly worsened for reasons not known to me. His wife never phoned me to inform me of the improvement of his condition.

Dr. Hara Prasanna Das Gupta, L.M.S., (a converted Homoeopath) says in his book "Efficacy of the infinitesimal" (a book of his clinical cases) that it is dangerous to keep a patient, who is taking Homoeopathic medicines, under the observation of an Allopath or of Allopaths.

In Samar's case, I am afraid the danger has come to happen.

So, I think, Samar has had to die despite much improvement effected by homoeopathic medicines.

CASE NO. 38

Sri Dulal Chandra Ghosh, S.I. of Police, about 40 years old, once said to me many years ago and reported to me that he felt obstruction in his Oesophagus and felt difficulty in swallowing food. On enquiry I learn that Aluminium Utensils are used freely in his Kitchen. So, following the instruction of Dr. J. Ellis Barker of London, I gave him one dose of Alumina 200. That dose cured him at that time and he was O. K. for a long time.

But he has not substituted his Aluminium Utensils for earthen or porcelain or iron made utensils.

Recently he again felt pain in his oesophagus while swallowing food (solid or liquid).

He said he must moisten his solid food, else it becomes painful for him to swallow solid food.

Thus there is constriction in his oesophagus. I, therefore, gave him a single dose of Alumina 1000 and his report is that he is fully cured by that one dose I have advised him to shun aluminium utensils, in order to avoid regular Aluminium poisoning and grave danger.

CASE NO 39

Patient's name—Smt. Kalyani Das Age—70 years. Since about a year, Patient was complaining that for some days she had obstinate constipation. Her abdomen would be filled with gas. She thought if she went to stool, profuse stool would pass. But on going to stool she would pass no stool, but would emit enormous gas. She reported this condition of hers to me for many days. Because of this, I was thinking of giving her one dose of Carbo Animalis 200.

Thereafter she informed me that a soft tumour had appeared on the ankle of her right leg. When pressed she felt pain. There was itching on the tumour. Patient comes of a sycotic family. So, I suspected it to be malignant.

So I gave her a dose of Carcinosis 1M. She says now it is healing up. If pressed it is not painful. It has dried up. It is fairly on the way to cure. I think it will be fully cured soon. I gave the medicine 3 months ago.

CASE NO. 40

(treated by the author)

A gentleman approached a famous allopathic doctor and requested him to operate upon his daughter for some cysts for the third time and to cure her thereby. The doctor was reluctant to operate upon her for the 3rd time. I then advised the doctor to give her a single dose of Carcinosis 1M Enphorbium 30 and Enphorbium Herterodox 30 to relieve her acute pain in the cysts. The doctor followed my advice. He thus got encouraging result and much benefit. The patient was cured.

CASE NO. 41

(Tongue Cancer)

Sudhindra Mohan Guha was a Judge of the Calcutta High Court. After his retirement, he was attacked with cancer of the tongue. He was firstly treated by an allopathic doctor (an M.B.) who was a convert to Homoeopathy and who was a reputed doctor. Justice Guha was under his treatment for about 1.5 years and was almost cured. At this stage, he went to some health resort for a change and came back home after about two months, that is to Bagmari in Calcutta. Shortly after that, his tongue cancer relapsed. I was his close friend.

On hearing this, I went to his residence and saw him. He had many very painful ulcers on his tongue and there was a deep gray coating on his tongue. He emitted profuse saliva, which was roapy and could be extended like a string and which hung from the mouth like a long wire. The saliva was roapy, sticky and pasty and it had to be wiped off constantly from the mouth. All these symptoms led me to prescribe Kali Bichromicum 200 for the patient consecutively for three days. The patient followed my prescription, and improved very much and it gave good result. On seeing this the allopathic doctors got encouraged and thought probably the improvement was caused by their medicines. So they began to give him chemotherapy treatment. His sister's daughter Prof. Bela Bose informed me over the phone that on allopathic doctor's advice, she was giving chemotherapy treatment to Justice Guha. On learning this from Bela Bose over the phone. I told her that they had done a mistake by changing my treatment completely discarding

Homoeopathy and the result may be serious. Then the attendant probably tired of nursing and looking after the serious patient sent him to a nursing home at Ballygunge for better care and better nursing. The following day Justice Guha died of heart failure and not of tongue cancer.

*My No. 1 to 40 random Notes from Homeopathy. (Gleanings from Homoeopathy)

Some clinical cases from the treatment of some stalwarts and experienced homoeopathic doctors are given below in brief.

CASE NO. 1

(Cancer)

A gentleman, more than 60-year old of London, who was said to have a large tumour in the abdomen and no efforts to cure it had been spared. 6 doctors including the consulting doctor and consulting surgeon of the Guy Hospital tried but could not cure the patient. The tumour was inoperable, because of the position and size of the tumour. The tumour presumably had its origin in fall, then eight years ago on the left side fractured the ribs : that is to say the side had never been comfortable since and for many months at first incommoding locomotion and finally rendering it **impossible**, Patient was not only bed-ridden but was not even able to turn in bed, partly from weakness and partly because of the bulking mass.

All the doctors said it was a cancer and there was no chance of his cure.

When the patient was seen and examined by Dr. Burnett, which disclosed a huge mass in his left side from the nipple to the pelvic rim. There were brown patches on the skin of the abdomen, and inside of the left Poupart's ligament were a number of lumps to be felt like little potatoes, probably indurated and hypertrophied lymphatic glands. Add to this a quite Cachectic look and rather severe adynamia and the picture of hopeless malignant disease is complete.

Dr. Brunett Considered a tumour - a corner connected with the spleen.

Dr. Burnett firstly of all gave *Bellis perennis* Q and *Ceanothus* 1X (1 dose every 4 hours **5 drops making a dose**).

In 17 days the tumour was much reduced in size.

Patient was then given Nux Vom 1X and **Calcerea Hypo Phos 3X** as he was very weak. Thereby his weakness was almost gone.

Again he was given Bryonia Album 1X and Phosphorus 3X for his Coryza and Violent cough. Cough worse on lying considering that the cough was connected with the spleen, Dr. Burnett gave him **Scilla Maritima Q** (thrice daily, dose five drops in water).

By these medicines the patient was completely cured*

CASE NO. 2**

(Big Warts on Backs of Heads)

"G. aged twenty, of good Constitution, had numerous large warts on the backs of the hands. Cauterizations, ligatures and red hot iron used without benefit. The least friction produced ulceration of the skin, deep rhagades always bleeding. with frequent haemorrhages from them, stopped with difficulty Nit-Acid 30 every 4 days for twenty days, then Nitric Acid 200 followed by Nitric Acid 1000 cured.

—Dr. Gaillard

CASE NO. 3

((Fibroid Tumour in the Uterus)

Mrs. C. Bearing down Pelvis, as if everything would come out through the vagina, intolerable backache. Uterus low down. Uterus enlarged, mouth open to admit finger, Haemorrhage profuse ; bright red ; presence of something. smooth within the uterus is distinctly felt.

Dr. J. G. Gilchrist gave Calcarea Carb 200 (one dose every hour).

Next day the tumour was discharged entire, haemorrhage ceased and the patient was cured speedily.***

*Vide H.L. Chitkara's "Best of Barnett, P.P. 567 to 569.

** Vide Dr. T. S. Hoyne's "Clinical Therapeutics", Ver. 1, P.P. 455-456.

*** Vide "Clinical Therapeutics" by Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A.M.M.D., Vol. I. P-382

CASE NO. 4***(Vulvular Tumour)***

A big Vulvular tumour cured by Dr. H. V. Miller.

A plethoric lady complained for three or four weeks of a painful tumour, of the size of an adult's thumb. It was tender on pressure, she could scarcely sit down. She had leucorrhoea thick, yellow by day. when urinating her feet were cold and damp. She had vertigo, when going upstairs, she had involuntary emission of urine when she walked. Mense profuse, slimy dark coloured, tardy or premature.

Dr. Miller cured her with Calcarea Carb 200 (3 doses) within a week**.

CASE NO. 5***(Fibroid Tumour)***

A maiden Lady aged 45 years had a fibroid tumour of the uterus. Her symptoms were as follows :

The abdomen is enlarged. Frequent menstrual discharges in profuse quantity.

As a result she became anaemic.

Dr. Jas Bell gave her Cal. Carb 200 and 600 repeated.

The menses became normal and the tumour became one third as large as at first.*

CASE NO. 6***(Two tumours in right breast of a man)***

Dr. Clarke successfully treated 2 tumours in the breast of a male person. His left breast was normal there was a lump. To the left side of the breast there was a small lump which was movable. The larger lump was sensitive and painful on pressure. The tumours were 18 months old. Patient's mother's mother and two aunts (i.e., sisters of patient's father) died of cancer.

Patient was vaccinated. Twice. On the first occasion it took.

On 15th August, 1889, Dr. Clarke Gave the patient **Thuja 10M (F.C.)**.

* Vide The cure of tumours by Medicines" by Dr. Clarke M.D., at P.P. 36-37.

** Vide in "Homoeopathy in Medicine and Surgery" by Edmund Carleton. M.D. P-290.

On 21. 8. 1889 it was found that the two tumours were a bit reduced in size.

At the interval of a few days Thuja 10M given for him. On 4. 2. 1890, the existence of the tumours was palp Chugha gave one dose of it to the patient. By this dose there was no change in the patient. On 6. 10. 1945 another dose given and had been completely cured.*

CASE NO. 7

(Epithelioma of the nose)

Patient : An old widow (70 years). She had Epithelioma of the nose. The disease had destroyed one third portion of the nose. At this stage Dr. Edmund Carleton, M.D. took her in hand. He treated her with three medicines.

When local burning heat predominated, apprehensiveness, then Arsenicum album 200 was given.

When this symptom was gone and was replaced by pricking pain and some grinding, Nitric Acid 200 was given. When the sore experienced sensations like bed bug bites, Kali Bichrom 200 was given to her. Those three remedies shared pretty evenly and were given in the order of succession named.

The patient was fully cured **in about three years**. She had no relapse. She remained quite O.K. the rest of her life, she died at the age of eighty-four years**

CASE NO. 8

(Fibroid tumour of the Uterus)

Patient : An Unmarried Lady (aged 37)

She complained of menorrhagia with dysmenia a clumsy, uncomfortable sensation in the pelvis. her doctor and a specialist found an interstitial fibroid tumour of the uterus.

After a time in spite of ergot, the patient gradually grew worse. She became thin and sallow and lost muscular strength. Doctors advised operation. But the patient did not like to be operated upon. She changed treatment and came to Dr. Edmund Carleton., M.D. for treatment.

She did not like the pressure of clothing around the waist and the neck and was of irritable temperament.

*Vide in "Homoeopathy in Medicine and Surgery" by Dr. Edmund Carleton, M.D., P.P. 278 to 279.

Tolerably she enjoyed sound sleep, but upon awaking, had an unrefreshing feeling.

She was sad, anxious and loquacious.

So Dr. Carleton gave her Lachesis which soon arrested the morbid process, took the patient safely through the menopause and finally gave her perfect health, the tumour was gone. Lachesis was given her in different potencies at long intervals, depending upon the rate of improvement.*

CASE NO. 9

(Stomach Cancer)

Patient is a businessman Age 55 years, a doctor examined him through and his diagnosis was "stomach cancer". He suggested immediate operation he could not promise nonrecurrence even after operation.

The doctor's definite opinion was if the patient be not operated upon his death would result in six months.

The patient dreaded the table and was induced to try homoeopathy.

Dr. Edmund Carleton M.D., took the case. Examined him., He agreed having found tumour of the pylorus, that the patient was suffering from cancer of the stomach.

His attacks of 'colic' began in the stomach, extended to the left breast, then was felt in the entire epigastric region, and passed to the lower angle or the right scapula, accompanied by a sensation of a belt pressing around the waist, with nausea and pyrosis. He leaned backward to obtain slight relief from the excruciating pain. The attacks were most severe from 11 A.M. to noon, from four to six P.M. when the stomach was empty and **after swallowed the injection of hot substances**. There existed great soreness of the stomach made worse by the jar of stepping. Lying upon the right side also caused pain. He had been a rapid eater and had consumed much salt. He wore a trusser to restrain a hernia near the umbilicus but neither her hernia nor truss seemed to be a factor in the disease of the stomach.

Chelidonium Majus has a variety of pains in the stomach which are relieved by **swallowing hot substances and by bending backward**. The latter clause is not to be found in the books, but has been repeatedly verified by Dr. Edmund Carleton, M.D., in

practice. The same drug has a feeling as if a cord were tied around the waist and a sharp pain under the Scapula.

Dr. Carleton dissolved Chelidonium Fince's cm-potency in hot water and gave teaspoonful doses **every five minutes when the "Colic"** was on, and discontinued to give when it abated. The medicine worked beautifully for fortyeight hours and then was spent.

And then came a new picture of the disease. He was apprehensive, restless, wanted to be in bed a short time. next to sit in a chair, then to walk the floor, then to lie on the lunge, and soon, thirsty for frequent sips of water desire external heat and relieved by it, and wanted two pillows in place of one. He was therefore, given Arsenic Album 200 in water every two hours. This worked for six days and then gave out.

He wanted one thin pillow only, his pains were in marked paroxysms coming and going quickly and characterised by troubling especially at three p.m. and at midnight. So he was given Belladonna.

By taking this medicine and by taking well-selected diet the patient was well for a week. Troubles came back but not in so severe form. This time the symptoms were as follows : There were a sudden repletion after eating but little, great distension from gas and borborygmus from eating, all worse during the last part of the day and early in the evening.

Lycopodium 200 was now given. He was well for eight days.

Then he became worse. He had burning Pylorus, saltish fluid rising in to the mouth and offensive flatus the medicine was changed to Carbo animalis cm. (Fincke).

It helped him for twently-one days then came the exacerbation but not so bad as the previous one had been.

Another remedy had to be choosen. This time the patient had thirst for cold water, but water, not cooler than the room, even produced nausea soon after reaching the stomach, followed by the ejection of sour gas and liquid. The patient liked salt. On further questioning it was found that slight wounds bled freely. On these indications Dr. Carleton gave the patient a dose of phosphorus 200. This did good work for seven days. Then it no more responded.

New symptoms appeared these are : Flatus was hot and moist and offensive. So Carbo Veg 200 was given to him.

And it acted handsomely for 20 days, then improvement ceased and important change occurred. The symptom, "faint feeling in the pit of the stomach, akin to hunger, at 11 A.M. "was reported in early manhood the patient had been troubled. several winters in succession, with suppurative tonsillities.

His throat had been swabbed and gargled with powerful drugs, and and he had swallowed most strong medicine in the endeavour to get rid by contraria of the throat trouble. His **elongated uvula had been amputated** when he was thirty-two years of age. The wound bled four days.....Even since that operation he "wants to swallow and cannot, hems and hawks". He had bleeding haemorrhoids and prolapsus of the rectum and stool abolished by local applications.

On 22. 2. 1906. Dr. Carleton gave the patient a dose of Sulphur Cm. (fincke).

He had much improvement for some weeks. The tumour disappeared, sleep became natural and refreshing but he was not strong but weak.

Then came a different attack in the guise of neuralgia which was an old enemy, as the patient reported. The original centre of this malady had been at and near the left occipital protuberance so violent as to impair vision for the time and unfit him for business. **A wen** appeared over the protuberance. The neuralgia was suppressed by injections of morphine (as scars showed).

Nature had taken revenge of all this abuse by establishing a worse disease in the stomach. Under the influence of Homoeopathic medicine the patients' cancer had just disappeared and his neuralgia reappeared at the original location, in ancient form, with increased fury and accompanied with cerebral and nervous exhaustion. Sleep was impossible. The patient could not keep his feet still they were so fidgety, especially in the evening.....Dr. Carleton then gave him a single dose of Zincum Cm. (Fincke).

Improvement began in a few hours and steadily increased. His health became firmer than ever before.

Six months after taking of Zincum nothing wrong with him could be found excepting two external haemorrhoids, one red and the other blue, which itched and did not bleed, and prolapsus recti at stool which was easily replaced. This last relic of a long sickness

* Vide "Homoeopathy in Medicines and Surgery" by Dr. Edmund Carleton, M.D., P.P. 293-298

was cured by a single doses of Sulphur cm. The patient remains well.*

CASE NO. 10

(Cancer of the Tongue)

On 5th October, 1948, a patient came to Dr. B. R. Chugha (late) a well-known Cancer Specialist of Bombay for treatment.

His malady started 6 months ago. Various kinds of treatment were tried, but these failed. The patient then came to Bombay for undergoing Radium Treatment for sure cure. But Radio treatment too was of no avail.

The surgeon then suggested the removal of the one half portion of the tongue of the patient by surgery and ascertained that thereby the Cancer would be cured and his apprehension of death would be dissipated. The patient agreed. The surgeon thereupon amputated half portion of his tongue. But still he was not cured and his fear of death still remained as before. In the bargain the patient lost half of his tongue and was rendered dumb for ever.

Ultimately the doctor of the Cancer Hospital told the patient nothing more could be done and told the patient to await death.

At this stage he came to Dr. B. R. Chugha for homoeopathic treatment. Then he was almost unable to eat anything ; he could somehow swallow liquid substances with difficulty.

He had intense burning sensation and pain. he was completely bed-ridden and excessively weak. he had profuse sticky salivation. He was sleepless and had not a wink of sleep. Constantly he was restless.

Dr. Chugha gave him six doses of **Baryta Mur 6X and Acid Mur 3X to be taken alternately.**

The patient was in Dr. Chugha's Hospital for two months and a half. When he left Dr. Chugha's Hospital he was a quite different man. he could then eat, could independently walk there was no more any cancerous growth on the side of his amputated tongue, the wound caused by the surgeon's knife had been fully cured by Homeoeopathic treatment given to him for two months and a half. For precaution's sake, the patient was still continuing Homoeopathic medicines given to him by Dr. Chugha.*

* Vide "Cancer and its Cure" by Dr. B. R. Chugha P.B. 41-42.

CASE NO. 11

On 4. 10. 1945, the wife of an Allopathic doctor was admitted in the Cancer Hospital of Dr. B. R. Chugha for the treatment of multiple fibroid Cancer. She had profuse bleeding from the uterus, she was very weak. Her temperature was 106°. She had much weakness. Anaemia too was excessive. She was irritable by nature. Patient is easily angered. prominent doctors and surgeons advised removal of the uterus by operation.

Dr. Chugha took her blood from her uterus and potentised it up to the 30th dilution. On 5. 10. 1945 Dr. Chugha gave one dose of it to the patient. By this dose there was no change in the patient. On 6. 10. 1945 another dose of it was given to her. On 7. 10. 1945, temperature did not rise above 102°. On this day another dose of same medicine was given. On 8. 10. 1945 her temperature was the same but uterine haemorrhage was much less.

Thus upto 11. 10. 1945 the same medicine was given and thereby on 12. 10. 1945 bleeding totally stopped. Temperature dropped down to 100°. On this day 200th potency of the same medicine was given to the patient. On this day some specimen of her leucorrhoeal discharge was collected.

On 19. 10. 1945, her temperature was the same. On this day her leucorrhoeal discharge was given her in the 200th potency and one dose of it was given to her. 3. 11. 1945. Her temperature was 99°. Size of the tumour was definitely smaller.

10. 11. 1945 : No further change. On this day her blood was given to her in the 200th potency.

On 17. 11. 1945 it was found that the tumour had been much more reduced in size. her vivacity and energy have been enhanced. She has become jolly.

To-day she was given her leucorrhoeal discharge in the 200th potency.

1st. December, 1945 – Patient has virtually been cured. To-day she was discharged from Dr. Chugha's Hospital after she had been given one dose of her leucorrhoeal discharge in the 200th potency."

CASE NO. 12

(Tumour, presumably, cancerous, of the tongue)

A lady sixty odd years of age, came under the observation of Dr. J. C. Burnett of London for tumour of the tongue which, in Dr. Burnett's opinion, was presumably Cancerous. The then existing tumour was a fresh one that had come at the old spot, viz, the left side of the tongue and was about the size of a walnut. On the recommendation of a homoeopathic doctor, the operation had been performed by a well-known London surgeon. But the tumour again recurred. Three Homoeopaths recommended immediate operation of the fresh tumour.

The case was complicated with a fatty heart, atheroma of the arteries, numerous symptoms of paresis, profound adynamia, sorrow ; and worry without end and hence numerous remedies have been called to the rescue...and the tumour is OK.

Dr. Burnett used the following remedies in this case. **Condurango, Var, Barium, Lodium, Ferrum Aceticum, Vario Linum, Oleum Succini nonrect, Ceanothus, Rubiatinct. Lycopodium** and **Aurum** and they did sound service.

In June, 1889, the patient was in good health and the tongue was well.

On 14. 1. 1890 : Dr. Burnett heard from the lady a few days ago that the tumour continues, well.

Of course the tongue was exactly a normal tongue in as much as a piece of it was cut away, so it always remains somewhat odd-looking and puckered laterally by the **scar tissue**.

In February 1892 Dr. Burnett saw this lady and found her tongue still healthy.*

CASE NO. 13

Gastric Ulcer (Threatened Malignancy)

Florence F., aged 22 was treated in the London Hospital, When 17 year old for anaemia and sickness of stomach, remained for seven weeks under treatment and then returned to work, only to knock up again, however, for a year after had to go into the London Temperance Hospital with the same symptoms and with gastric heamorrhage in addition. Gastric ulceration was then diagnosed.

* Vide Dr. H. L. Chitkar's "Best of Burnett". P.P. 602-603.

She remained in a hospital for five or six weeks and then went to the country, after this resumed work but had to knock off from seizure of scarlet fever.

Following this gastric symptom again began, was treated at home unsuccessfully, and was admitted in University College Hospital two years ago. Here she remained for seven weeks and then was transferred to a Convalescent Home at Eastbourne where she remained on a milk diet for a month.

Again she resumed work but was obliged to give up and to go into a Home at Leonards and from this again to the University College Hospital and after a three weeks' stay in hospital again returned to work in the country until November previous to Dr. Cooper's seeing her. Then for the third time, received admission into the University college Hospital and remained under treatment till she again went as an in patient of the Hospital at Eastbourne (Princess Alice's) for ten weeks. Then again came to town where she has been getting worse and worse for the previous month.

Her symptoms : Great pain after eating from the pit of the stomach through to the back with violent retching, submammary stitch, worse when she retches. had haematemesis within last 7 weeks. The pain in the pit of the chest goes on constantly, had to put on mustard leaves to assurege it last night.

Monthly periods irregular. four months since the last.

Comes over faint with a taste of blood in mouth when attempting to eat, has headache across the eyes with a hammering in the head going from the head to the occiput and coming on irregularly.

Actaea R.Q.A. prescribed. A week after, reports that she has been throwing up everything.

June 23, 1898 : Much improved the last few weeks only much constipated, food keeps down much better.

Ferr. phos 3X. sij., two grains thrice daily. July 7 : Is much better, can eat meat now which she had not been able to do since seventeenth year of age, has been having nosebleed for two or three days. Monthly periods still irregular and is constipated. Spiraea Ulmar O.A.

July 27-Keeping down food well but has occasional nose-bleeds and also pain in stomach. Ferr-Phos 1X, one grain in single

dose. September 15-Gets sick if attempts work, and bowels are still confined.....

It was at this juncture, she was given a unit dose of *Ornithogalum Umbellatum*, and shortly afterwards she went into service and has since got on perfectly well.*

CASE NO. 14

(A crowd of warts on hands and corns on feet)

Dr. R. T. Cooper says, "During the spring of 1897, treated our housemaid, a girl of some 25 summers, for a crowd of warts on both her hands. Ferr. Picr 3rd Dec., was given in repeated doses, then calcarea Carb 200 and 30 then Thuja Occi. Locally and internally but to no purpose".

Dr. Cooper then gave Ferr. Picricum 2X instead of 3X still no change. The girl then went away for her holiday. On her return she showed her hands triumphantly to Dr. Cooper-the warts had all gone. Dr. Cooper told her, "Yes the corns on your feet, if you had any, are gone and you are feeling stonger", to both of which she gleefully replied in the affirmative.

"The fact was that for some unaccountable reason the influence of the Ferrum Picricum did not tell until she left it off. which she had done during the holiday, having neglected to take the bottle with her." It should be given a full trial.*

CASE NO. 15

("A Grand Case of Lupoid Growth")

Dr. R. T. Copper in his "Serious Diseases saved From operation" (Published by John Bale and Sons of London) has related the fact of curing a lupoid growth in the face of a lady with Ferrum Picricum.

The Lupoid was a large wart on the face of the lady. It had become black. The lupoid subsided totally after the administration of Ferrum Picricum to her. Since then she remained quite well without any scar on her cheek.**

* Vide "Cancer and Cancer Symptoms" by Dr. R. T. Cooper M.A., M.D., P.P. 83 to 87

* Vide "Cancer and Cancer Symptom" by Dr. R. T. Cooper, M.A., M.D., P-108.

**Vide Do, P-109.

CASE NO. 16

(Lupoid Growth in the Cheek)

Mrs..... aged 64, has had for 4 years, a lobulated growth on the left cheek, below the eye, of the circumference of a shilling, which began as a seedy wart. She has been strongly advised to have it cut out.

On 28. 12. 1896, Dr. R. T. Cooper was first consulted. He gave her Ferr. Picricum 3X in the middle of January, 1897. the patient reported a great improvement in every respect.

The growth which used to casue much pain, especially on bending the head forward, was then painless and about half its original size and her general health had greatly improved.

According to patient, the medicine firstly had aggravation. It caused pain in the muscles of the back of the neck which spread all over the heads being especially severe on the left side, and in the region of the growth, thus continued for 3 or 4 days and then left.

On February 6, 1897, a fourth of its original size, black looking and shrivelled and evidently dropping off.

On Feb. 25, 1897, the patient's report is "I am quite well now." *

CASE NO. 17

(Threatened Cancer of the Pylorus)

A gentleman (52 who had suffered from attacks of painful indigestion came to Dr. R. T. Cooper early in April, 1900.

The attacks begin by a dull aching in the pit of the chest as from flatus with painful efforts to bring it up. followed by **jaundice**.

In May 1897, had a particularly severe attack, and again in February, 1899. The attacks hitherto have lasted about a week.

4 days ago a very bad attack began and is now getting worse, last night the pain was most severe though somewhat relieved by Gelsemum. feels chilly and as if a sick headache were coming, urine high-coloured and bowels active.

* Vide "Cancer and Cancer symptoms of Dr. R. T. Cooper M.A. M.D., P.P. 109-110

Local examination revealed a distended stomach with decided dulness on percussion and prominences over the pylorus.

Ornithogalum Umb. O.A. : was given and Carbo Anim. 6x 2grs. every 4th hour if in pain.

In 9 days the patient reports the threatened sick headaches went on unchecked and has since a general feeling of indigestion, though is otherwise much better. urine clear, appetite better, bowels more confined and paler.

Ornith. Umb. Q. A. again.

Five weeks after reports himself quite well, free from any pain.

He reports, too, that whereas before the last dose he used to have to lie down on his back after every meal to prevent gastric pain, he can now dispense with any such precaution. *

CASE NO. 18

(Multiple Papiloma of Vocal Chord with Hoarseness after operation)

(N.B. "Papiloma is like a small round soft wart looking shining as if some fluid is inside" Dr. R. Mathur. M.H.M.S., D. F. Hom. (London). Vide Miracles of Healing "By Homoeopathy" P-170.

A 16-year old patient named Md. Arif was treated by Dr. R. P. Mathur by the following medicines :

1. 4. 1981 — Cal-Carb. 1000
12. 4. 1981 — No-improvement, Cal. Carb. 1000
21. 4. 1981 — Better
3. 5. 1981 — Thuja 1000
1. 6. 1981 — Papiloma
reduced.....

The more he exerted, the clearer his voice. Rhus Tox 1000

17. 6. 1981 — Very much better. Rhus Tox 1000

Recurrence was not reported. **

* Vide "Cancer and Cancer Symptoms" by Dr. R. T. Cooper. M.a., M.D., P.P. 118-119

CASE NO. 19

(Papiloma Vocal Cord Hoarseness after Operation)

Patient : D. N. Messey, L. I. C. Jaipur.

Diagnosis : Papiloma Voical Chord.

operatd first time on 8th May.

1981. Again appeared (operated) in Feb. 1982 and Dr. R.P. Mathur was consulted on 22. 2. 1982.

Medicines given :

- 22. 2. 82 — Cal-Carb. 1000
- 18. 3. 82 — ..
- 17. 5. 82 — Could speak clearer.
Hoarseness was much less.
-Cal. Carb. 10M.
- 31. 5. 82 — Voice very clear.
- 15. 6. 83 — Voice perfectly normal,
Carb. 10M.

The patient did not report recurrence **

CASE NO. 20

(A long wart cured by a single dose of Homeo-medicine)

At Natore under Rajsahi district in erstwhile East Pakistan (Now Bangladesh). There was an aged pleader named Bijoy Krishna Sinha. Who was a very good Homoeopath as well during 1950-60 I was a Munsiff (a civil judicial officer) at Natore. Then I was attacked with Malaria. A very busy Allopathic doctor gave me a quinine injection when my temperature was 105 (F) within a few minutes I began to feel a severe burning sensation in my abdomen. throat and began to vomit violently. My mother got alamed. She began to nurse me on account of my serious condition she began to shed tears. But my father, who was a very pious man, was unperturbed. He finished his midday meal in the usual manner. then entered my

*Vide "Miracles of Healing by Homoeopathy" by the Dr. R. P. Mathur, M.H.M.S., (Cal), D.F. Hom (London). P. 170.

** Vide "Mirades of Healing by Homoeopathy" by Dr. R. P. Mathur, M.H.M.S., (Cal), D.F. Hom (London) P. 171

bed-room and consoled me by saying, "Well my son, you must not worry. God has given you disease. pray to Him. Rely upon him". So saying father went to his room and fell asleep.

Bijoy Babu was sitting by my side and was observing me. He told Haru Sheik, orderly of my court, to bring a Homoeopathic medicine from my next door, neighbour Dr. Nirmal Bhattachariya, M.D.H., Haru brought the medicine. Bijoy Babu gave a drop of this medicine to me. In ten minutes I had no trouble any more and I fell asleep. After waking up I found myself fully cured. Bijoy Babu had given me a dose of Iris vers. 30.

On the following day I noticed a thin, long warty growth on my lower lip for which I could not shave myself. I told Bijoy Babu about the growth, he told me to take a dose of Natrum Mur 200. Accordingly I took it 3 or 4 days after that day, the wart dropped off in my hand when I touched it.

CASE NO. 21

(Breast Cancer and crack in the left corner of the mouth)

Some years ago a medicine named Condurango came up in allopathy as a cure for cancer, had its little day, and then passed out of sight.

Dr. Burnett thought Condurango cannot cure all kinds of cancer, but it can certainly cure one variety of cancer. So Dr. Burnett proved it on himself by procuring some of the Condurango bark and making an infusion and drinking quantity of it. (his report was published in Dr. Allen's "Encyclopaedia of pure Materia Medica". Dr. Burnett found that it causes (inter alia) cracks in the angles of the mouth.

Subsequently Dr. Burnett had to treat a case of cancer of the left breast in a middle-aged woman, but patient had a deep crack in the angle of her mouth on the left side with thick, indurated edges.

The patient took a homeopathic preparation of the remedy for about three years with gradual, slow amelioration and eventual perfect cure. Since then even after eight years the patient was in excellent health. *

*Vide Fifty Reasons for Being a Homoeopath, by Dr. J. C. Burnett, P.b. 37 to 39

CASE NO. 22
(Breast Cancer)

Dr. Ochme had cured case of breast cancer with Lachesis
6.

The symptoms of Lachesis in cancer are :

*The cancer has a bluish or dark base interspersed with black streaks of coagulated or decomposed blood. **

CASE NO. 23
(Cancer of the Stomach)

A patient of Dr. Bolle, a German Allopath, was suffering for 9 months from cancer of the stomach. The disease was progressing rapidly during nine months.

The patient was reduced to a skeleton. He could hardly drag him about. His complexion was earthy, he vomited after taking food or even after drinking a swallow of water. Almost every time a sourish, offensive fluid was ejected in great quantities, bearing the greatest resemblance to a mixture of water, ink and coffee grounds. The tongue was coated yellowish fur and was dry. There was thirst, no appetite, constant nausea, fullness, painfulness to the stomach, sometimes a fine stitching, and gurgling in the pit of the stomach. The abdomen was fallen in. The constipation could hardly be overcome. The feces were hard crumbly, blackish brown. Dr. Nichol, a Homoeopath gave Phosphorus 200, which cured him.

Dr. Bolle then became a Homoeopath. Eighteen months after the old symptoms returned and were speedily dissipated by Phosphorus 3 given by Dr. Bolle. Dr. G. E. Shipman) *

CASE NO. 24
(Cancer at Cervix Uteri)

In cancer at cervix Uteri Sulphur sometimes gives relief from sharp burning pains.

** Vide "Clinical Therapeutics" Vol. II. By Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A.M., M.D., P. 213

* Vide Dr. Hoyne's "Clinical Therapeutics" Vol. I, P. 108.

** Vide "Clinical Therapeutics" Vol. II by Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A.M., M.D., Vol. I, P. 162

Mrs. S. aged 59 years, has cancer at Cervix Uteri with the following symptoms :

Pains burning and stinging, with occasional sharp shootings, discharge bloody and heat on top of the head, cold feet, faint at the stomach, hot flushes and extreme constipation.

Sulphur 1000 and higher, gave much relief. (Dr. A. Thompson) **

CASE NO. 25

(Cancer of the Intestines)

In Cancer of the intestines administration of lachesis has been suggested.

"Dr. A. R. Morgan reports a case of scirrhus of the anus and rectum, with a sanious, mucous discharge, hemorrhoids and constant throbbing pain, Cured with Lachesis 30, one dose" ***

CASE NO. 26

(Cancer of the eye-defective sight after diphtheria)

It is claimed that lachesis has proved curative in cancer of the eye. Sharp pains, especially in the forenoon, sticking as with knives, lids greatly inflamed, bluish in colour, much water flows from eye."

Dr. H. N. Martin has cured a case of defective sight after diphtheria.

A boy suffered from Diphtheria. He made a good convalescence but soon his sight became defective, suddenly his eyes had become "old" and he could read only with his grandmother's glasses (his grandmother was an old lady who resided in the same house with him).

Lachesis 200 cured the boy in a few days.—Dr. H. N. Martin *

* Vide "Clinical Therapeutics" By Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A.M., M.D., Vol. II, P. 263.

*** Vide Do. Vol II. P. 276

CASE NO. 27

(Warty growth on the Canthus)

Miss T. aged sixty-five a dark-complexioned lady consulted Dr. J. M. Moore on June, 12. 1878, for the removal of an unsightly, black projecting growth springing from the skin just between the inner canthus of the right eye and the root of the nose. this existed for four years and had recently grown more rapidly and became slightly painful.

She had an evident tendency to moles and warty growths. The patient objected to excision of the growth. So. Dr. Moore prescribed Thuja 3, Tinch, one drop three times a day, and Thuja Q to be painted over it every morning. It withered up and dropped off on the 9th of July 1878. only 27 days from the commencement of the treatment.—Dr. J. M. Moore

(Wens. trarsal tumours, polypi and carcinoma of the eye are affections in which Thuja has been employed—Hoyne) **

CASE NO. 28

(Two Tumours cured in a few days)

One woman, aged thirty-five years, with tumour of right breast of twelve months growth, hard and heavy to the touch. The skin was no discoloured but was closely adhering to it. The size of the breast tumour was about that of pullet's egg with a hard and uneven surface and after attended with a severe burning pain. At the same time has appeared a different tumour on the inner part of the right shoulder-blade. This tumour different from the other, exhibiting a softness in the centre as if contains some fluid, and a redness upon it.

Dr. J. Roming gave the patient Carbo Animalis 30 one dose every week, for one month and in a short time both the tumours were removed.—Dr. J. Roming. *

* Vide "Clinical Therapeutics" Vol. II by Dr. T. S. Hoyne, A. M., M. D. P. 569

** Vide Do.. P. 526

CASE NO. 29

(Cancerous Tumour of the lower lip)

Dr. A. Thompson treated a patient for a cancerous tumour on the lower lip. The tumour of the size of a large garden pea. There was discharge of acrid watery chor making the surrounding part more. The pains in the tumour were burning and smarting, as if scalded. Kreosote 1400.

After four weeks the discharge nearly gone, Kreosote 1400.

After the end of ten weeks, pains changed to exclusively. Thereupon Ars. 1100 was given and this finished the case in two months.—Dr. A. Thompson *

CASE NO. 30

(Ulceration of stomach, apparently Malignant)

It was in January, 1898.

Patient : Mrs. K. aged 62 years. She is a widow. She works as a poor tailoress.

Previous year in summer she was seized with profuse vomiting of blood and melaena and became very ill. For a fortnight she lay unconscious, her lips were kept moist only by ice and brandy but was fed artificially. After long months of illness she gradually recovered but has since lived on milk and slops and Quaker Oats.

She is now threatened with same symptoms. she has lately spat up clots of blood and feels whenever she turns in bed as if a bag of liquid turns also.

Her doctor says it is gastric ulcers and that she will never be cured, but by care may live some time longer. She suffers much with swollen feet and less and inability to work with any ease about her work. His mother, aunt and brother died of cancer. On January 12. 1898. Dr. R. T. Cooper gave him **Ornitho. Umb. Q.A.**

Report after 11 days, Mrs. K. is getting strength and glaze has come back on her face since taking this medicine. Uneasiness

* Vide "Cancer and Cancer Symptoms" by Dr. R. T. Cooper M.A., M.D., Pb 81-84

in her stomach is no more. The "fluid sack" that rolled about in her inside seemed to have gone down and she felt nothing of it now, cheeriness and freedom from oppression made her feel very light.

On February 10, report came in that she was not feeling so well again, has the same symptoms on the right as on the left side of stomach in a great oppression, and a drawing sensation just as she used to feel for a long time before the vomiting of blood came.

Again Ornith Umb. Q.A.

On February 17, 1898, it was reported she was looking very well, with a colour in her cheeks. After taking the medicine given on 10. 2. 1898, almost immediately afterwards she felt another woman. The drawing pains had ceased and the dreadful feeling of oppression and illness had been almost immediately relieved. She said she had gone about her work singing and felt light and happy and bag of fluid which she describes wobbling about in her stomach had gone down into quietness etc.

on March 11, 1898, report received that Mrs. K. is keeping perfectly well.

On 2nd November 1899, the patient returned, completing of a drawing sensation in the stomach caused a general feeling of gastric discomfort, otherwise her health had been very good.

On this day ornithogalum Umbellatum Q.A. was repeated.

In March 1900, she reached her 66th birthday. She is still O.K.*

CASE NO. 31

Mr. W. 44 came to Dr. Clarke in August, 1899, with his history.

Both parents died of cancer. He had a weak stomach for 2 or 3 years. So he was wasting. He has to get up at night to vomit. He brings up green and yellow liquid. Much flatus" Swells up in balls of wind".

*Vide Dr. Sultan Alam M. Bihari's "Homoeopathic Insight Into Cancer". P. 45

Abdomen large and hard, spleen rather large. Venous Zigzag stools loose, watery, slate-coloured urine scanty, dark Vaccinated three of four times. he was given Thuja 30, once a week.

By it he made good progress. Vomiting ceased and he put on flesh. He developed an offensive body odour, which disappeared under Sulphur 30. But on 13th October, 1899, his symptoms were rather worse. Some distension, wind does pass freely. Rumbling below stool. Balls of wind roll about but not as badly as at first Forthy, acid vomiting which relieves.

Dr. Clarke gave him Ornith. Q, one dose, repeats three weeks later, with manifest improvement in the symptoms.

Body much less hard and distended, sleep good, appetite good, cessation of vomiting and gaining of three pounds in weight.

When he returned to Dr. Clarke, the symptoms were different and another remedy was required and then he considered himself cured. *

CASE NO. 32 **

"Pelvic tumours, pronounced malignant by Dr. macdonald, after opening abdomen refused to remove it on account of adhesions, urine loaded with Pus, stool involuntary and horribly offensive, nurses could not endure it.

Psor 30 cured. S. S. Moffatt."

CASE NO. 33

Clematis Erecta 200

Clematis Erecta 200

"A hard indurated mass of the size of a tennis ball situated on the left neck of a gentleman verging on 60, brother of Shibpada Banerji of Mesers of M. Bhattacharya & Co. Came to Dr. Younan's office for consultantion.

* Vide "A Dictionary fo Practical Materia Medica". Vol. 2. P.P. 680-681 by Dr. Clarke M.D..

** Vide Dr. Allen's Materia Medica of lthe Nosodes P.P. 378-379

An eminent surgeon diagnosed, it to be a case of malignant growth. He came to Dr. Younan who on questioning learnt that the patient had sycosis some fifteen years back which was suppressed by local injections. he had periodical Malarial fever and there was also the history of Posora. He was a chilly patient could not bear the least draft. Since the appearance of the hard mass he felt oppressed breathing.

Doctor gave him a dose of Clematis Erecta 200 with the result that the hardness diminished in a short time. the swelling began to subside, and in a month all traces of the tumour disappeared". *

CASE NO. 34 **

Mercurius Sulphuricus 6

(In Suspected Cancer of the Liver)

"Some time ago an old Allopathic Physician of Dacca took his wife down to Calcutta to put her under the treatment of a good Homoeopathic Physician. The lady who passed the middle of her life, was suffering from complicated liver troubles for over a year.

Her husband himself an Allopathic practitioner consulted many leading physicians of his school who diagnosed it as a case of suspected Cancer of the Gallbladder. They tried every means but failed to give her relief. At last becoming hopeless of her recovery, he brought her to Dr. Younan's office where on examination he found an enlarged liver and felt an irregular hard lump just on the gall-bladder. The lady was continually suffering for slow fever and often she had high fever with rigor. At times, she complained of excruciating pain on the liver.

After being obstinately constipated for some days, she passed stools. hard dry balls of blackish colour and inclination for it. She

* Vide "Younan's Therapeutic Hints (2nd Edition, by Dr. K. D. Goswami, Pp. 182-183.

** Vide Dr. K. D. Goswami "Younan's therapeutic Hints" (2nd Edition), Pp. 204-205.

had bitter taste, burning sensation all over her body, specially of the eyes and palms. Her urine was of a very high Coloured resembling mustard oil. The colour of the skin had turned blackish. In a word she looked cachectic. She seldom had an appetite except in the morning, but the meal she did not relish. But she was not averse to milk. She had grown extremely weak and emaciated, her eyes were quite jaundiced. She passed many sleepless nights and even when she could sleep they were full of dreams. She had reached the climacteric age.

Doctor prescribed Merc. Sulph. 6 one dose and a phila of phytum globules with instructions to report a fortnight after. Fifteen days later the lady turned up quite a changed woman. She reported that fever and pain left her and she was beginning to feel appetite for her food. On examination the hard lump was found to have almost disappeared and the jaundice was gone. She smilingly expressed her thanks and gratitude to Dr. Younan. Doctor repeated the dose a fortnight after, which she was **completely** cured". The Doctor full name is (Dr. W. Younan, M.B.C.M. (Edin.)

CASE NO. 35

Cancer

A followed-up Case report given by Dr. K. K. Roy Homoeo Pharmacy.

Old Margi petty, Dimapur-797112, Nagaland. Vide "Homoeopathic Up date", October, 1996, pp. 481-483

In this case Mr. B. of 35 years of age, father of one child and an office employee, developed nasopharyngeal Carcinoma which was diagnosed by Tata Memorial Hospital (T.M.H.), Bombay, in 1992.

When the patient went for diagnosis, the disease had already metastasized to lymphnodes in the neck. For almost 5-6 years prior to his diagnosis, he was being treated allopathically for sinusitis, chronic cold, cough, Pharyngitis, laryngitis, epistaxis, etc. During that prior the disease could have been in non-cancerous to early Cancer stage. But no one suspected that condition.

After radiation therapy in TMH, he was released after a month and was advised to report after six months. But even before the lapse of six months, his condition deteriorated badly due to an acute flare-up state and was unable to move physically to TMH. His face, neck, throat and eyes swelled obnoxiously and he was in bed with terrible restlessness and agonising pain. His entire family and friends were in a state of sudden shock, despair and **mōr-rows**. Finding no other alternatives at the nearest place of modern treatment, he was brought for homoeopathic treatment.

Based on a few characteristic symptoms such as large swelling of the face, on the face skin, restlessness, agonising pain, chilliness and physical build-up of *Calcarea Carb* constitution, he was given single dose of **belladonna, 200c**. In 24 hours time, he got considerable relief. His swelling pain and restlessness had appreciably subsided. He started gradually improving his health day by day. His lost weight, hairs and stiffened muscles and darkened skin after radiation therapy had begun to achieve positive gains. He was then all along on placebos till after a period of about two months, he was again attacked with a similar acute flared-up condition of his face, neck, throat and eyes. But this time it was on the right side. Based on the characteristic symptoms that his chief complaint moved from left to right, extreme sensitiveness to touch and much loquacity, he was given a single dose of *Lachesis, 200c*. He started recovering very satisfactorily within 24 hours. Then he was again on placebos.

Then, after a period of about one more month, he came with a great mental anxiety about his disease. He is all the time worrying about cancer. He was found very restless because of an inner anxiety. He was carrying a water bottle with him from which he was taking frequent sips of water to drench his dried up throat and mouth. This dryness of throat was due to his constant anxiety and fear about the disease. Now, he was given three dose of *Arsenicum, 30c* at 4 hours interval. His anxiety, restlessness and dryness started reducing right from the first dose. In 10 days time, he was a completely different personality. His hopes have been rekindled, facial expression of anxiety gone a sense of confidence and satisfaction setting in. It was interesting to note how his mental layer of *Arsenicum* surfaced after his physical layers were relieved by

Belladonna and Lachesis. Again after about one and half month, he complained of stiffness of muscles and darkness of his skin on the neck, throat and face. Though they did not trouble him, he became conscious of these. **Since it was due to the side effects of radiotherapy**, based on etiological essence, he was given three dose of Phosphorus, 30c to be taken 4 hourly. In about one month time, **his stiff muscles had started softening and blackened skin clearing up**. He was most of the time on placebos with minimum medication whenever required and indicated. Then, from time to time he was treated for his various acute diseases which used to appear at the change of seasons, after any food disorders or after some exerting. He resumed his normal office work after about six months.

After about one year, he developed a state of hypertension. Based on his symptoms of constipated stool, much thirst for water desire for sour and salt, gas formation, tasteless mouth and warm-bloodedness, he was given one dose of Natrum Mur, 200c. It removed his hypertension **after waiting for about three months**. Then, appeared an old symptom, a nasal cold condition with running nose, bouts of sneezing, watery eyes, chilly feeling and little dyspnoea which he was tolerating for about three weeks. He was given only a dose. Tuberculinum 30c which completely recovered him from his nasal cold condition which he used to get often in the precancerous days. Then again, he was on placebos, with a few intermittent remedies at times whenever indicated.

After a period of about two years, he developed a troublesome gastric with pain and swelling in the epigastric region, constipated stool, poor appetite, much foetid gas formation, burning of soles, liking for sweets and salt. He was given a dose of Sulphur, 200c for this condition. He recovered very satisfactorily with pain and burning gone and appetite improved. He regained his earlier body weight, hairs and skin colour completely. He was able to maintain his normal life situation and activity after two years onward. Now, it is more than three and half years of follow up of the case. During last one year, only sometimes a few doses of Bryonia, or Rhus Tox, or Gelsemium, or Pulsatilla or Arsenicum were needed to combat his acute diseases. Interestingly I had no opportunity to use a single dose of Carcinosisin. Neither I preferred to use it em-

pirically. The patient recovered slowly and steadily with the usual indicated remedies of our *Materia Medica*. Recently he developed some nightly sleep disturbances at around 3-3.30 A.M. when his sleep would break and he could not get further sleep after this particular time. Based on this timing and some of his mental essences e.g. **secretive nature, not frank enough to give all information about him ; very well dressed like modern man, and while communicating one could feel that his external make-up was not the true picture of his internal self** (Vithoukias, reprint, 1994). he was given one dose of *Thuja*, 200c. It gave him immediate relief and from next night itself his sleep disturbance had gone. his anxiety reduced and he slowly became more frank, though not fully. Initially for a period of about 96-100 minute but thereafter it started slowly coming down and now it varies from 72 to 76 minute, a normal pulse.

(e) Synthesis of the treatment

It is found that his two acute flared-up condition in the early stages of treatment were recovered by *Belladonna*, 200c and *Lachesis*, 200c, respectively. Then his mental anxiety, fear and restlessness were covered by *Arsenicum*, 30c. **The side effects of radiotherapy were greatly removed by phosphorus 30c.** His hypertension was cured by *Atrum Mur.*, 200c. susceptibility to cold by *Tuberculinum*, 30c and gastritis by sulphur, 200c and lastly his disturbed sleep condition by *Thuja*, 200c besides these, on some occasions of seasonal fever, cold cough, sore throat etc., *bryonia*. *Rhus tox*, *Pulsatilla*, *Nux V*, *Dulcamara*. *Gelsemium*. *Phytolacca* etc. were used. But on each occasion the remedy was purely based on prevailing characteristic symptoms. There was no room for presumptions or prejudiced selection though it was a chronic disease. The law of similars was followed.

NB : 3 More clinical case from author's practice.

Case No. 36

(Treated by Author)

Smt. Maya Chakravorty, aged about 51 or 52 was suffering from arthritis for many days. She has 3 married daughters, She was under the treatment of Physicians of Various schools without

good result. Thereafter my youngest brother advised her to come under my treatment. So she placed herself under my treatment. I thought she was suffering from rheumatoid arthritis, I gave her medicines, she has improved much in the course of treatment. I gave her Thuja 10M one day. On the following day I gave her Thuja 50M, and on the 3rd consecutive day I gave her Thuja C.M. As a result a pretty big tumour appeared on one of her wrists.

At that time I was in my eldest daughter's house. So Mrs. Chakravorty approached an old Homeopathic doctor (principal of a local Homeopathic College). He examined her and ultimately told her to have the tumour Operated upon by a surgeon. After a few days I came back home.

Thereafter Maya came to me, showed the tumour and narrated what the old Homoeopathic doctor had advised her and asked my opinion. In reply I told her the Three doses of Thuja have created this tumour and would cure it without surgeon or medicines.

A few months later she reported to me that the tumour had automatically vanished and her health had improved a lot.

Case No. 37

Treated by Author

Patient-Bishakha Sur-aged 55 years Phooltala, Dt. Bagerhat, Bangla Desh.

Her present address - Datta pukur, 24 Parganas (North).

11.7.1991 - A big goitre - frequent Sneezing - Thyroidnum 1M.

8.8.74-Sneezing -improved.

No other change

Prolapsus of uterus-

On 1.10.94 pain-it generally goes from right to left side after 3 or 6 days again the pain goes to the right side ; the pain thus alternates sides-No whites-profuse sweat used to eat eggs -Now under medical advice does not eat eggs does not eat excessive salt under medical advice. Never likes to eat meat since 1974.

(1) Lac Can. 1m (2) Cal fluor 12x (3) Cal-Carb 200 (6 doses).

1.10.94-gum pain is no more goitre as before.

(1) Fucus vesicu lossus-1 Pound.

1.12.94-goitre is improved. -lapis ablus 200.

1.8.96-goitre is cured. No trace of the goiter. She is fully cured.

Case No. 38

Treated by Author

Mrs. Bose w/o. Mr. Moloy Kumar Bose, W.B.H.J.S., Former District Judge, Purulia. Inspecting Judicial Officer, Calcutta High Court.

Patient has gall stones I prescribed *Carduus Marianus* 6 daily 5 doses She was taking this medicine. She was in S.S.K.M. Hospital, surgeon examined and found a lump in pancreas and the surgeon is hesitating to operate upon her for removing the lump from her pancreas. The surgeon was hesitating to operate, the operation being very risky. Still he examined her in the mean time I advised her to take one dose of **Phosphorus 200**. The following day the surgeon again examined her, but he did not find the lump on search. So she could not be operated upon. She was packed with gall-stones those were removed by the surgeon. She has been released from the hospital.

She is now O.K. and is at home. Phosphorus 200 has cured Mrs. Bose (a single dose only).

Case No. 39

(Breast Cancer)

Case of cancer of the breast, so diagnosed by best allopathic authority in Boston, no history of grief or traumatism. The most peculiar symptoms about it were its tubercular - small hard nodules in the gland, a superficial string extending to the axilla previously had suffered from severe headaches ; since the growths appeared. headaches ceased. The nipple was retracted. On account of tubecular character of growths, the history of former headaches, which were similar to those of *Tuberculinum*, I gave the patient one dose. In 48 hours bruning, lancinating pains began in the growths ;

had previously suffered from burning pain which was palliated by sedatives. The burning, lancinating pains continued two or three days, then gradually disappeared. The retraction of nipple was less marked, the tubercles softened, the pains disappeared and general health promptly improved.*

Case No. 40

Malignant Pelvic Tumour

Pelvic tumour pronounced malignant by Dr. Macdonald; after opening abdomen refused to remove it on account of adhesions ; urine loaded with pus', stool involuntary and horribly offensive, nurses could not endure it. Psor. 30 cured -S. S. Meffatt.**

* Quoted from Dr. H.C. Allen's "The Materia Medica of the Nosodes." P.P.515-516.

** Quoted from Dr. H.C. Allen's "The Materia Medica of the Nosodes." P.P. 378-379

Random Gleanings on Cancer from Homoeopathy 'C'

1. Calculi – (Renal Calculus) – Lady (80) a Calculus in left ureter – had previously passed much sand. Thlaspi I caused a great discharge of Sand and a great relief of her pain - vide Clarke's "Dictionary", Vol-III,
2. Callosities – "Painful Callosities on soles ; toes fingers contracted"– Lycopodium – Boericke's M. M. P. 412.
3. Callosities (on the heels) – "callosities on the heels, with Sore pain" – Lycopodium ; vide Haneman "Chronic Diseases" Vol. 2, P. 901.
4. Cancer of mammae, acute lancinating pain, drawing pain in breast, swollen, distended, as before the menses, breasts feel drawn in. Livid red spot appeared, broke and discharged ; gradually invaded entire breast, very foetid odor ; edges pale, elevated, bottom covered with reddish granulations. Asterias Rubens (Allen).
5. Cancer of face – cured by Ars. Alb. (vide Hoyne) "The Clinical Therapeutics", Vol. 1, pp 338–333. Also See Kent's M. M. where it is said Ars. Alb. is of great service in Epithelial cancer of nose and lips.
6. Cancer – of the nose and face – many cases cured by Arsenic Alb. 3, 6, 30, 1100, 61 M ; one case by Ars. (crude) grain doses (Hoyne, vol. 1, pp. 332–333)
7. Cancer (Epithellium) – Arsenicum Alb. is of great service in epithellium (cancer) of the nose and lip – (Dr. J. T. Kent) – vide pv 121 of "Wonders of a single dose in Homeopathy" by Dr. K. D. Kanodia.
8. In cancerous affection of the eyes – "We have seen better results from Arsenicum than from any other remedy. We have known three cases cured by Fowler's solution, and quite a number by the 6th and 30th potencies." – Arsenic vide "Clinical Therapeutics" by Dr. T. S. Hoyne, Vol. I. P. 331.

9. Cancer – Aurum Iodatun (4x) is almost a specific for uterine growth is excellent for Fibroid Tumours of the Womb—good for bleeding – frequently helpful in cancerous growths as well – vide J. Ellis Barker's "My Testament of Healing" p 270.

10. Cancer – Natrum Cacodylate (IX) is very useful in cancer which has spread all over the body – Vide Do p. 274.

11. Cancer of the Cervix – "One has seen Kreosote 200 annihilative of the terrible odours that some times accompany cancer of the Cervix, where if it did nothing more, it made life more supportable for patient and for the entourage. Dr. M. L. Tyler." – Vide Dr. K. D. Kanodia's "Wonders of a single Dose in Homoeopathy," p. 100.

12. Cancer (of the mammae) – Hard, bluish – red and covered with scurvy protuberances—Kreosote (Gurnsey) – Kent vide Dr. K. D. Kanoria's "Wonders of a single dose in Homoeopathy" p. 111.

13. Cancer – "Cancer of lip—Antimonium Muriaticum "It has been used in cancer of lower lip" Compare Conium (Cancer of lower lip and ineffectual urging to stool)" —vide Dr. Clarke's "Dictionary", vol. 1 p. 127.

14. Cancer – Cadmium Phosphate – "Use Cadmium Phosphate in suspected Carcinoma of prostate." —William K. Bond.—vide "Health problems of Old Age" (2ne Edition), p. 99.

15. Carcinoma of Gall—Bladder (Inoperable) in 70 year old patient looks grayish—Alumina 200 cured—(Aluminium Utensils removed)—while eating patient got painful consriction of oesophagus – his child too felt much pain in stomach in middle of eating—cured by Alumina—vide British Homoeopathic Journal, Vol. 67, No. II, pp. 109 – 110. (April 1978).

16. Cancer in Abdomen (suspected)—patient greyish colour—Alumina 30, 200, IM and Removal of Aluminium Utensils cured him fully—vide B. H. J. Do.

17. Cancer of the Tongue—Viburnum prunifolium—vide Dr. Boericke's M. M. p. 673.

18. Cancer – “Arsenic Iod has been of the highest use in cancerous affection and has cured Lupus and Epithelioma—vide “Indications from Kent” by Daniel Papish, pp. 12–13.

19. Cancer – “In cancerous affection that would kill in 16 months the patient will live 5 years with Calcerea if Calcerea is indicated” —vide Do., p. 13.

20. Cancer – Bufo is a great palliative in cancer of the mammae for the burning pains and for the blisters that form round about ; large Yellow blisters ; Blisters that fill with yellow, serous discharge ; it has been especially use ful when the milk is mixed with blood.” — vide Do., p. 13.

21. Cancer “It (Cadmium Sulph) is a great remedy in the gastric irritation of carcinoma, a great pallitive ; coffee ground vomiting.” — vide Do., p. 13.

22. Cancer – “It is not surprising that Carbo Animalis has been one of the most suitable for old, stubborn cancerous affections ; for cancerous ulcers. They all burn, they are all surrounded by infiltrated, hardened dark-colour tissue, and they all ooze an acrid ichorous fluid. It has cured these troubles in old feeble constitutions with night sweats and much bleeding” . . . This medicine is often a great palliative for the pains that occur in cancer, the indurations and the stinging, burning sense.” —vide Do., pp. 13 + 14.

23. Cancer of the Stomach – “There are many Stomach troubles ; Ulceration of the Stomach ; Cancer of the Stomach. Conium is one of the greatest palliatives in symptoms of the stomach when all the symptoms agree. It will palliate cancerous symptoms for a while, then on comes the difficulty again, because when the symptoms have advanced sufficiently indicate Conium many times there is no hope of cure. — vide “Indications from Kent” by Daniel papish, p. 14.

24. Cancer of the Cervix – Conium Mac. “It has restrained cancerous growth of the cervix. One of the most distressing growths known to woman is cancerous growth of the Cervix. It is the most difficult to check of all the cancerous affections known. It will progress

most rapidly, but Conium is one of those remedies that will slow down that inflammation and restrain somewhat the haemorrhages. Conium has produced induration and infiltration of the Cervix. – vide Do. pp. 14–15.

25. Cancer – “Graphites is a very deep-acting remedy, like all carbons, and this accompanied with induration and burning in the base of the ulcers, inflamed tissues and old cicatrices ; hence its great usefulness in cancerous growth and ulceration. Cancerous development in old cicatrices is strong feature of this remedy”–vide Do p. 15.

This remedy has been useful in the treatment of malignant ulcers. In such ulcers it is often a great comfort to the patient, even when it does not cure, as it removes the offensiveness, modifies the pain restrains the destructiveness. The burning so commonly found in such ulcers is a strong symptom of Hydrastis.” – vide Do. p. 15.

26. Cancer of the Tongue and Epithelioma – Lachesis–This state of affairs would lead to Lachesis in ordinary inflammatory conditions of the Tongue and in cancerous affection of the tongue. Lachesis has in its nature the tendency to formation of malignant scabs and malignant ulcers, such as we find in epithelioma. It has cured a number of cases of epithelioma. – vide Do., pp. 15–16.

27. Cancer – “Phytolacca has the utility to delay the formation of malignant growth, especially in the breast ; glandular tumors that become hard and scirrhus. – vide Do. p. 16.

28. Cancer – (Epithelioma) – Ranunculus – “Ranunculus, the little buttercup, has cured epithelioma of lids. It has cured cancerous affections, so we say it goes deep in to the the tissues.” –vide Do. p. 17.

29. Cancer of rectum – “A case of cancer of the rectum has been cured with Phytolacca 3x.” –vide Do. Clarke’s “Dictionary.” Vo. 3, p. 804.

30. Cancer of the rectum – Ruta. Lachesis, Hydrastis, Nitric Acid, Graphites, Ratanhia, Paeonia, Alumina – vide Dr. P. S. Kamthan’s “Cancer is cured under Homoe Treatment”, pp. 43–44.

31. Cancer of Aesophagus— "The swallowing difficulty had been overcome with Melilotus vide Barker's "My Testament of Healing ", p. 267.

32. Cancer of the womb – "Aurum rodatum 4x for bleeding. "This medicine is almost specific for uterine growths. It is excellent for fibroin tumors of the womb, and very frequently proves helpful in cancerous growths as well. vide – Do. p. 270.

33. Cancer of the throat – "Thuja is a strong rival of phytolacca in cancer of the throat. – vide cancer by Eli G. Jones. p. 256.

34. Cancer of the Uterus – Thuja – It is a useful remedy in cauliflower cancer of the Uterus." – vide Do. p. 256.

35. Carcinoma and Epithelioma – "Dr. Dieffenbag and Dr. Clarke cured many cases of Epithelioma and Carcinoma of the Cervix Uteri with Radium Brom. (Ghoshal). "vide Dr. M. Fayazuddin's "Homoeopathy Before and After Surgical Operations." p. 21.

36. Dr. D. M. Borland treats carcinoma that have had X-rays with one of the Radium Salts such as Radium Bromatum, Radium Rodide. He prefers R. Iodides if he finds indications for Iodine. vide Do. p. 21.

37. Cancer of the Urinary tract – Sabal Serrulata—Sabal Serr. controls the stinging pains of cancer of the Urinary tract and prolongs life to a great extent so much cure seems almost in sight. (Boger)". – Do. p. 71.

38. Cancer or ulceration lips – Ars. Alb. – for epithelioma of lips or ulceration of mouth with dryness and burning ; Blackishness, stitching, aggravation after mid day or mid night, amelioration by warmth ; lower lip often affected – vide Cancer Cureable under Homoeo treatment" by Dr. P. S. Kamthan, p. 22.

39. Cancer of tongue – Viburnum prunifolium. vide Dr. Boericke's Mat. Md., p. 73 also vide Dr. Clarke's Dictionary", vol. 3, p. 1514.

40. Cancer of the lip – Clematis (Dr. James B. Bell) – vide Dr. Desmond Carleton's "Homoeopathy in Medicine and Surgery", p. 292.

Some more Notes :

41. Cerebral Thrombosis – Nux Moschata – An Octogenarian Lady was at death's door after a Cerebral Thrombosis ; so drowsy and comatose that it was almost impossible to get her to swallow anything. Could not be roused. A dose of Nux Mosch, rapidly brought life and animation." – vide Dr. M. L. Tyler's "Pointers to the Common Remedies", p. 171.

42. Charcoll, linder etc. – Eats Charcoal, Linder etc. (cf, cal. carb.) – cured by Alumina 200 and by rejecting Aluminium etensilis – British Homoeopathic Journal, vol. 67, No. 2.

43. Children – Oozing of blood and serum from child's navel, testes of children indurated and the child gets emaciated – Abrotanum (Allen's (Key-Notes).

44. Cough "Children not easily impressed when Antim Turt seems indicated in cough require Hepar" – (Allen.)

45. Chest disease – Arnica Mont – In chest disease, patient says he is well, although disperately ill – Dr. Tylers "Pointers to Common Remedies.

46. Chest disease – Baptisia in chest disease – "Sudden onset rapidly goes into Typhoid stage. Influenzial pneumonia. Typhoid pneumonia." Dr. Tyler (Do.).

47. Cholera – Cuprum – Sulpho – Carbolas (3x) is useful as a preventive as well as a curative ("Hainneman in Bengali published from Dacca in 1953 or 1954").

48. Cholecystitis with temperature 101°, Jaundice, vomiting and well localised pain cured with China and Chelidonium and Lycopodium (Scott C. Runnels) – vide Dr. M. Fayazuddin's Homoeopathy Before and After surgical operations pp. 22–23.

49. Cold and Flu – Anas Berbariae Hepatis Et Cordis 200 prevents cured cold and influenza (available in U.S.A.) – vide Homoeopathic Heritage International, February 1992. p. 155.

50. Carbuncle – Anthracinum ("An incision is always injurious and often fatal" – Hering).

Bibliography

1. "Cancer and Cancer symptoms" by R. T. Cooper published by B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd., New Delhi-110 055.
2. Younan's "Therapeutical Hints" by Dr. K. D. Goswami published by Hahnemann Publishing Co., 165, Bowbazar St. Calcutta-700 012.
3. "Women At Menopause" by Dr. M. Fayazuddin published by Faiz Homoeopathic Publishing House, 50, Subhas Road, Kakinada, A. P. India (533000).
4. A Dictionary of Practical Materia Medica Vol. 1 to 3 published by B. Jain Publishers (Pvt.) Ltd., New Delhi (India).
5. Siddhiprada Lakshanchoy Parts 1 to 3, published by C. Klye and Co., 150, Bidhan Sarani, Calcutta-700 006.
6. Cancer by Dr. Eli G. Jones M.D. published by B. Jain Publishers (Pvt.) Ltd., New Delhi-110 055.
7. Homoeopathy Cancer Chikitsha by Dr. Prasanna Kumar Maity H.M.B., D.C.L. published by Sunil Baran Maity, Mayna, Midnapur.
8. Materia Medica of the Nosodes by Dr. Allen M.D. published by B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd., New Delhi-110 055.
9. Homoeopathy In Medicine and Surgery by Dr. Edmund Carleton, M.D.
10. Best of Burnette by H.L. Chitkara, by B. Jain Publishers (P) Ltd.
11. Synoptic Key to Materia Medica—Dr. Boger M.D.
12. Clinical Therapeutics— I & II by Dr. T. S. Hoyne A.M, M.D.
13. Fifty Reasons For Being A Homoeopath by Dr. J. C. Burnett, M.D.

14. Cancer Gabeshana by Dr. Mahima Ranjan Mukherjee.
 15. An Insight Into Cancer by Dr. Sultan Alam M. Behari.
 16. Cancer is Curable Under Homoeopathic Treatment by Dr. Kamthan, by B. Jain Publishers, New Delhi – 110 055
 17. My Testament of Healing by Dr. Ellis Barker. Published by B Jain Publishers (P) Ltd.
 18. Cancer (in Bengali) by Dr. Ajmal Hossain.
 19. Cancer and Prostatitis Are Curable under Homoeopathic treatment. by Dr. B. S. Darbari, M.A.B.L. Advocate. Allahabad.
 20. Homoeopathy in Cancer by Prof. Dr. Farokh Jamshed Master.
 21. A Mannual of Materia Medica Vol I to III, by M Bhattacharya Co.
 22. Cancer by Edward Houney. Published by Sheth, Dey & Co.
 23. Cancer and its Cure by Dr. B. R. Chugha published by the Author.
 24. Pocket Manual of Homoeopathic Materia Medica by Dr. William Boericke.
 25. Guiding Symptoms, by C. Hering Volume I—X Published by B. Jain Publishers, New Delhi-110055
 26. Miracles of Cure by Homoeopathy, by R. B. Mathur. M.H.M.S. (Cal). D.F. Hom. (London).
 27. Homoeopathic Drug Pictures, by Dr. M. L. Tyler, M.D., L.R.C.P., pub B. Jain Publishers, New Delhi.
 28. Chronic Diseases, Vol. 1 + 2, S. Hahnemann, pub. B. Jain Publishers, New Delhi.
 29. **Materia Medica Pura** by Hahnemann
-

ERRATA

Page No.	Point No./ Paragraph/ Line	Printed version	Correct Version
Contents : 2nd page	35	Baryta Mur Leucorrhoea	Baryta Mur
Contents 4th Page	104	Ipecae	Ipecac
10	3rd-4th line	foetid smeel in the dichage	foetid smell in the discharge
13	35	Baryta Mur Leucorrhoea	Baryta Mur
41	3rd para	wouer surface	lower surface
48	108	structure	stricture
49	110	Kalicyanalium	Kalicyanatium
49	111	Jutes Candy	Jules Gaudy
50	1st para last line	using the patient	leaving the patient
50	2nd para. 3rd line	In plammatory	Inflammatory
55	3rd para, 3rd line	pian	pain
56	117(b), 2nd para 5th line	Grauvog	Grauvogl
57	1st para, last line	only glands	no. glands
57	8th para, 1st line	Grauvog	Grauvogl
58	4th para, 3rd line	lencorrhoea	leucorrhoea
60	6th para, 1st line	sowllen	swollen
60	6th para, 3rd line	murcery	Mercury
61	125, 2nd para	Haemaemesis	Haematemesis
61	126, 1st line	last movement	least movement
63	128	Murialicum	Muriaticum
69	139, 2nd para, 11th line	Vomits	Vomitus
69	139, 3rd para, 1st line	Dr. Cowper	Dr Cooper
74	147, 2nd line	bloddy	bloody
80	3rd para, 8th line	squeenzing	squeezing
82	Last para 2nd line	Preston. One	Preston, one

Page No.	Point No./ Paragraph/ Line	Printed version	Correct Version
83	167, 2nd para, 2nd line	course	coarse
89	184, 2nd para, 8th line	Dr E.B. Nashis	Dr. E.B. Nash's
90	186	by M. Fayzuuddin	by Dr. M. Fayazuddin
94	8th line	emciotated	enunciated
95	2nd line	Sashi Basu	Sashi babu
97	3rd para, last line	institutes	institute's
99	2nd para 3rd-4th line	had the then	had then
108	5th para, 1st line	fully be a	fully by a
108	Case no. 15 3rd line	severe apin	severe pain
110	4th para, 8th line	my patient under	my patient under my treatment
114	Case No. 19 3rd para	45 or 46 old	45 or 46 years old
134	Case No. 40 5th line	Enphorbium	Euphorbium
134	Case No. 41 2nd para 6th line	symptoms let	symptoms led
135	2nd para	1 to 40	1 to 50
136	Case No. 2	Big Warts on Backs of Heads	Big Warts on Backs of Hands
138	2nd para, 2nd line	of the tumours was pal Chughha gave one	of the tumours was palpable with difficulty. He gave one
139	Case No. 9, 2nd line	through	thoroughly
141	1st para, 4th line	trabled	troubled
145	4th para, last line	assurege	assurance
146	Case No. 14, 2nd para, 5th line	stonger	stronger
153	Case No. 28	no discoloured	not discoloured
158	6th line	grwon	grown

★ Note :

There Are Actually 81 Cases in the Book ; one case was added in the last minute.



Life sketch of the author Dr. JIBAN KRISHNA DAS

Dr. Jiban Krishna Das was born at Harina on 7th February 1918 in Barishal (now in Bangladesh) district. He was educated at the B.M. College, Barishal and later studied in Calcutta University and in Sanskrit Tols in Calcutta and Barishal. He joined the judicial service in East Pakistan. He then moved to West Bengal in 1960. During his stay in East Pakistan, his early career began as a teacher, lawyer and professor. Since that time, he became interested in Homoeopathy. In his spare time he practised Homoeopathy and became a professional doctor in retired life. It is more than 50 years since he started helping the sick people with his skillful and judicious administration of Homoeopathic medicine.

He is an ex-Judge, a scholar, a writer and a composer, (approved song-writer of Akashvani, Calcutta) and above all dedicated Homeopath in his own right. But it is his pleasant personality and kind attitude, which makes him appreciated among his patients, friends, colleagues and others.

He is married. He has four daughters and one son and four granddaughters. His father Late Radha Charan Das and Mother late Smt. Urmila Das were pious and deeply religious persons. Dr. Das travelled widely in Europe and U.S.A.

He regularly contributed to different cultural and Homeopathic journals-namely-Murshidabad Sahitya Sankalan, Namami, Sashwati, Abadan, Chalantika, Chitrallekha, Probaha, Beduin, Batayan and also Homoeopathic Heritage, Homoeopathic Clinical Case Recorder, Hahnemann Patrika etc.

His publications are :-

- (1) Homoeopathy in Snakebites.
- (2) Sarpadangsane Homoeopathy (Bengali)
- (3) Tit-bits of Homoeopathy.
- (4) Geeti-Shatak (Bengali)
- (5) Geeti-Panchashat (Bengali)
- (6) Cancer (Bengali) (Tumour, Warts, Ulcers)